

Luke Luke-an rarl Angka Mwerr-angker Jesus-akert ingkwernew

Luke-elan pip-warl ingkwernew angka mwerr-angker nhanyeman, thwenew-anem artwa alkenh-warl Theophilus-warl

¹ Ya, Theophilus, angka nhanyem ngkweng.

Akngerrelan angka Jesus-akert ingkwernew. Rap ilek-ilek mwerr-angker mpwarew, rarl anenhel ahern nhenh-itwew. ² Ingwer-rnemelan renh arew, rarl iteth-tangkwel ahern nhenh-itwew anenh. Rernemap apmer arrpanenh-warl alhenh, angka ingwer-rnemew ilerl-apenh. ³ Rernem atyeng awank-antey ilew. Ayengan akaltyerrew mwanty, renh-rnem ayernemel. Ayengan ilkelhew arrpemar artewentyel, angka nhenh Jesus-akert ngkweng ingkwerneyew. ⁴ Ntwa angka nhenh alyepel iterl-areyel. Nthakenh nga iterreyel? Arraty apek? Apmwel-ayeth apek nhenhey? Alakenh atha ngkweng ingkwerneyel, ntwa arraty-angkwarr iterl-areyew-awaty.

Antyerlelan Zechariah ileyel, “Anewelengkw Elizabeth-el away akely alerikw atnyeneyenh”

⁵ Awank-akerr Herod-an apmer ilkwa Judea-ampeny-itwew atyetyart alkenh anenh. Apmer ikwer-itwew artwa anyent anenh, itnan

Zechariah. Zechariah ran Abijah-wenh-antey anew, ranap artwa rltwa tyaty ilkwa Jew-rnem-wenh-arenyarl. Akelty ikwerenh itnan Elizabeth, ranap Aaron-wenh-anteyarl anew.

⁶ Ratherrap Akngey-wenharl anenh, arraty-angkwarrarl. Aletharl ratherr angka Akngey-wenh rlterrkan arraty-angkwarr apentenh. Ratherrap Akngeyew awelhenh, rarl ikwer-atherr angkenhew. ⁷ Zechariah-then Elizabeth-then ampwatherr; ratherrap ampeweny-antey anenh, Elizabeth-el nthakenh ampa atnyeney-angenh, arrangkw.

⁸ Ingwer-ingweran Zechariah tyaty ilkwitwew Jerusalem-itwew warrkerrenh. Aherrety nhel ayntew ikwer-rnem-wenh-anem, warrkerreyew warl ikwer-itwew. Abijah-wenh-rneman rernemap artwa rltwernemarl. ⁹ Rernemap artwa anyent rlwanenh, tyaty ilkwewarl aylpeyew. Rap arrtiyenh arwerl irrtiywel mwerr-angker intey-angker Inkartew. Arlta ikwerel-antey rernemap Zechariah-anem rlwanew. Rap kwen aylpenhew, arwerl irrtiywel arrtiyew. ¹⁰ Ingwer-rneman akethelarl akarrerrenh, Akngey-warl-athek angkaynteyew.

¹¹ Zechariah-an kwenelarl rtnenh, Inkart-wenh antyerl ikwer-itwel aremerrey-alhew-anem. Rap arrer-antey rtnenh apwert ilkwangkwarr; rwa rarl ampenh-angkwarr.

¹² Zechariah rarl arew, antyerlarl rtney-alhew, rap ikwer-wety artewentyel innga atererrew. ¹³ Antyerlan ikwer angkew, “Zechariah, atererrey-angenh! Ntwa Akngey away akelyew ayernenh, ran ngenh awenharl.

Akely ngkwenhel avey akely atnyeneyenh. Ntwap renh John itnewa. ¹⁴ Mpwelantharl renh atnyeneyenhel, rap mpwelenhanthenh irrngerney-anthem. Akgerran ikwer irrngerney irreyenh arrpemar. ¹⁵ Ranap Inweng Akngey-wenh-akertarl, renharl atnyeneyenhan. Rarl ilkwerreyenhel, Inkartel renh alkenh inngarlap ileyenan, rap ngkwarl wayn nthekwern antywey-angenh, arrangkw. ¹⁶⁻¹⁷ Inkart Akngeyel arawerrng ikwerenh antheyenh, rarl artwa angkakertew Elijah-ew awank-akerr anthew-apy. Akngeyelap renh Inweng ikwerenh-akert Jew-rnem-warl thweneyenh. Ingwer-rnemelan aveyenh angkerl-anenty, rernemap Inkart Akngey-warl angkeperrenhey-alpeyenh. Rap akwerrng arratyeyenh. Ampnernan aynaynewantherrenh-then awelherreyew. Ingwer-rneman Akngeyew awelhey-angenh-rnem, rap akwerrng arratyeyenh, rernem arraty-anem aneyenhan. Alakenh-anyem alerengkw ngkwenh rap akngerr arratyeyenh. Rernem Inkartew mpwelheyenh, rarl ahern nhenh-warl apetyeyenh.” Alakenh-anyem antyerl Zechariah-ew angkw.

¹⁸ Zechariah-el antyerl ayernew, “Inngang angka ngkwenh arraty? Aylanthan ampwatherr-anem! Nthakenh aylanth avey akelyan atnyenem?”

¹⁹ Antyerlel renh tyernew, “Ayengan Gabriel. Ayeng Akngey-itwew rtneyel irrwerl-itwew. Ra ayenh thwenew, angka mwerr-angker ngkweng ileyew. Nganap atyeng awelhey-

angenharl! ²⁰ Ranap inngarl aynteyenh! Nhepenh-anyem nga angkey-angenh-anem, ngap akarter-anem arlengew-alenty aneyenh, ngarl atyeng irrpeltherrew. Alerengkwarl ngkwenh atnyeneyenhel, Akngeyelap ngenh angkiparreleyenh arrpemarl.” Alakenh-anyem antyerlan ikwer angkew.

²¹ Zechariah-an antyerlew tyaty ilkwitwew awelhenh, ingwer-rneman akethel-antey rtnenherrenh. Rernem ikwer mpwelhenh, akethwarl tyerrelheyew. Rernemap iterrenh, “Nthakenh irrew, kwenan arleng-alenty ywerrew?”

²² Rarl kwen-they tyerrelhenhey-alpew, ranap nthakenh iley-angenharl, rarl antyerl arew. Rap akarter-theyant iltyerrenh, ikwer-rnem angkeyew-arrpantey. Rerneman iterl-arew-anem, rarl altyerr mwerr-angker warl kwen-itwew arew.

²³ Zechariah rap tyaty ilkwitwew arlta 7-ew-atety anenh. Rarl warrk irrenh-penh, rap apmerwarl-anem alpew.

²⁴ Ikwer-penhan akelty ikwerenh Elizabeth alerl-antey mpwelhenh. Rap warl kwen-itwew alkent 5-ew-atety anenh, rarl nyerrerrenh, ingwer-rnemel renh arewerr. ²⁵ Rap angkenh ament-antey, “Ayengan ampeweny anenh. Akngerrel ayenh kwanthenh, rernemap ayenh nyerrel anthenh. Aleyan Akngeyel ampa atyeng anthew-anem. Kel-anem, ayeng akethwarl tyerrelhem. Ayenharl akngerrel areyenh, rernem atyeng inkwerelheyenh, Akngeyelan ayenh arntarnt-arayntemarl!”

Antyerl Gabriel-an Mary-ew angkeyel, “Ntwa awey akely atnyeneyenh”

²⁶ Elizabeth warl ikwerenh-they tyerrelheweng-arey, Akngeyel antyerl Gabriel thwenew tawen anyent-warl, itnan Nazareth, apmer Galilee-ampeny-itwew. ²⁷ Rap antyerl thwenew, kwey aleyak Mary-ew angkeyew. Mary-anap Joseph-ewant mpwelhenh, ranap artwitwewan ayntey-angenh, arrangkw-antey. Joseph ran atyetyart David-wenh-antey anew. ²⁸ Antyerlan Mary-warl apetyew, rap ikwer angkew, “Ya, Mary! Ingkart ngkwengel-arleng aneyel, ngkweng inkwerelhemel!” ²⁹ Mary-an apatew. “Ilek-athek wenh ra alakenh atyeng angkew?”

³⁰ Antyerlan ikwer angkew, “Mary, Akngeyan ngkwengarl inkwerelheyel. Atererrey-angenh. ³¹ Ngap mpwelheyenh, awey akely atnyeneyew, ntwap renh Jesus-arl itneweyenhan. ³² Rarl ilkwerreyenhelan, atyetyartarlap ingkerrew ra aneyenhan. Ingkerrelanap renh Alerikw Akngey-wenh ileyenh. Ilkwarlap ra aneyenh, Akngey ilkwa irrwerl-areny-wenh Alerikw. Akngeyel renh rlwanew, atyetyart alkenh aneyew, David anenh-apeny, David-wenh-rnem-they. Awank-akerr ra atyetyart alkenh Israel-wenh-rnem-wenh anenh. ³³ Ampengkw ngkwenhan atyetyart alkenh Israel-wenh-rnem-wenh intem-antey aneyenh.”

³⁴ Mary-el antyerl ayernew, “Aleyak ayeng, akwerrp-antey. Nthakenh atha ampa akely atnyeneman?”

³⁵ Antyerlan ikwer angkew, “Inweng Mwerr-angker irrwerl-arenyan ngkweng-warl apetyeyenh, rap ngenh kwenpayel-apeny arteyenh. Awey akely renh atnyenentyel, akngerrelanap renh Alerikw Akngey-wenh ileyenh. ³⁶ Ntwa arelhampw Elizabeth iterl-areyel. Ingwer-rnem alakenh angkerrenh, ‘Elizabeth-el nthakenh ampa akely atnyeney-angenh, arrangkw!’ Ranap mpwelheyel-anemarl. Alkent irrpety-penhel ra away akely atnyeneyenh. ³⁷ Inngarlap ra! Akngeyel ilek-ilek anthey-angker!” Alakenh-anyem antyerl angkew Mary-ew.

³⁸ Mary-an antyerlew angkew, “Inngarlap alakenhan, ngarl atyeng angkeyel. Ayengan Akngeyewant-anem aneyenh. Ayengan ikwer mpwelheyew, Ingkartel ampa akely atyeng antheyew-atety.” Antyerlan alpew-anem, Mary-an iwerlelpew-anem.

Mary alheyel Elizabeth arerl-alpeyew

³⁹ Ikwer-penhan ingwer-ingwer Mary-el apmer ikwerenh iwerl-alhew, Elizabeth arerl-alpeyew. Rap anamerl-antey apmer akely ikwer-warl alhew apwert ilkwangketyarr-warl, Judea-ampeny-itwew. ⁴⁰ Rap Zechariah-wenh apmer-warl alhew, Elizabeth-ew arlkew-anem. Rap kwen aylpenhew, Elizabeth-anem atnyeney-alheyew. ⁴¹⁻⁴⁴ Elizabeth-el Mary arlkewarl awew, rap artewentyel inkwerelhew. Elizabeth-an Inweng Mwerr-angker-akertel Mary-ew angkew, “Ngan inngan inkwerelhem arelh ingwer-rnem-angkwarr artewentyel. Ampengkw ngkwenh

ilkwa aneyenh ampa ingwer-rnem-angkwarr. Ayengan arelhampwarl. Ilekew nga apetyew, ayenh areyew? Atha ngenh awew, ngarl atyeng arlkew, ayeng awelhemel artewentyel inkwerelhew. Akngeyel ngkweng ampa mwerr-angker inngarl antheyenh. Ran ngkweng artewentyel innga inkwerelheyel, ampa akelyewan inkwerelheyel arrpemarl. Ampengkw ngkwenhan atyetyart ilkwa aneyenh, ingwer-rnem-weny-apeny aney-angenharl. ⁴⁵ Angka wethan, Ingkart-wenh antyerlelarl ngenh ilew, rarl innga wenh aynteyenh. Akngeyan ngkweng inkwerelheyel, ngarl ikwer awelhew, rarl innga ngkweng angkew.” Alakenh Elizabeth-an Maryew angkew.

Mary-an Akngey-warl-athek aylelheyel

⁴⁶⁻⁴⁹ Mary rap alakenh Ingkartew aylelhenhanem:

“Yew! Akngeyan atyeng iterreyel, ilek-ilek atyeng mpwareyew. Ayengan kwey aleyakarl, Akngeyewant anem, akelyanteyarl ayeng.

Atha renh nakem. Ayengan Akngey-warl-athek inkwerelheyel, rarl ayenh arntarnt-areyel. Nhepenh-anyem akngerran angkaayntem, ‘Maryay! Akngeyel ilek-ilek ngkweng mpwarenh!’ Akngey mwerr-angker innga.

⁵⁰ Akngeyel angka ikwerenh-warl awelheyel-rnem arntarnt-arem; arrwekel-penh-rnem-then, rlungkeny-rnem-then, ingkern-penh-rnem-then.

⁵¹ Ran rlterrk ikwerenh lwewarrernew. Ingwer-rneman mwerr-arrpantey

ilelhenh-rnemarl, Akngeyelan renh-rnem arlperrtyelew, rap renh-rnem ikwer-wety intem-antey thwenew.

52 Ingwer-rneman atyetyart ilkwernem anenharl, renh-rnem arrangwarl arrerneynew.

Arrangwarl anenh-rnem rerneman atyetyart ilkwernem ikwer-rnem-angkwarr aneyenh.

53 Ingwer-rneman angayakw amern-wenyarl anenh. Akngeyelan ikwer-rnem anthew, mwerr-angker arlkweyew.

Ingwer-rneman akngerr-akertarl. Akngeyel ilek-ilek akngew, rap renh-rnem arrangw-anemarl anthew.

54-55 Awank-akerr Akngey arrwekeleny-rnemew angkew, rarl ikwer-rnemel-arleng anayntem, ampernemel-arleng-then.

Abraham-ew ra angkew, ran ikwer ilkelheyel ampernemew-then, rap aleth-antey arntarnt-arem.

Inngarlap ran arntarnt-arenh iylpelerrey-angenharl. Iylpelerrey-angenh Israel-wenh-rnemew.

Intem-antey ra arntarnt-arayntenh, renh-rnem atnyenerl-anemel.”

Alakenh-anyem Mary-an Akngey-warl-athek aylelhenh.

56 Ikwer-penh Mary Elizabeth-wenh apmer-itwew alkent irrpetyew anew, rap angkep-anem apmer ikwerenh-warl Nazareth-warl alpew.

John Baptise-emeley-angker renh irrngarl atnyeneyel

⁵⁷ Mary-elan Elizabeth iwerlelpew, angkep-anem apmer ikwerenh-warl alpew. Elizabeth-elan away akely-anem atnyenew.

⁵⁸ Ingwer-rnem angkew Elizabeth-wenh-rnemew apmer ikwer-areny-rnemew-then alakenh, “Ingkart Elizabeth-ew iterrenh!” Rernemap ingkerrenh inkwerelhew. ⁵⁹ Kel away akely renh atnyenew, arlta 7-penh ingwer-rnem Zechariah-wenh apmer-warlarl alhew. Rerneman renh artweleyew Jew-rnem-wenh-angkwarr. Rernemap iterrenh, renh itneweyew Zechariah-apeny. ⁶⁰ Elizabeth ranap ikwer-rnem arrngert angkew, “Mpwelhenh-arey! Zechariah itnewey-angenh. John-arl renh itneweyewan!”

⁶¹ Rernem ikwer angkew, “Ilekewarl ntwa John-an itnewem? Mpwelewanthenh-rneman itnan alakenh ayntey-angenh!” ⁶² Rernemap akерterant-anem iltyerrenh, angkeyew-arrpantey Zechariah-ew, away-wenh aynikwew. Rernemap ayernew, “Ilek itna ntwa away akelyewan arrernem?” ⁶³ Zechariah itep iltyerrew, renh-rnem ayerneyew ampwal alyelkew ingkwerneyew-arelhew. Rap alakenh ingkwernew, “Itnan John.” Rernem ywarn iterrew.

⁶⁴ Arntwapeny Zechariah-el itna ingkwernew, Akngeyelan renh angkiparrew, Zechariah rap renhan nakew. ⁶⁵ Ingwer-rnemarl rtnenherrenh-rnem atererrew, rernemarl Zechariah awew. Ywarn rernem iterrew, apatew-anem. Rernem alherlewew, angka ingwer-rnemew ilerl-apenh, apwert-angketyarr-itwewarl anenh-rnemew, Judea-ampeny-itwew.

⁶⁶ Akngerrel angka ampa akely John-akert awew. Rernem iterl-arew, ra Ingkart-wenh Inweng Mwerr-angker-akert. Rernemap ayernerrew, “Ampa akely yanh ilkwerreyenhelan, nthakenharlap ra irreyenhan?”

Zechariah-an Akngey-warl-athek aylelheyel

⁶⁷ John-wenh aynikw Zechariah rarl alakenh-anyem Inweng Mwerr-angker-akert aylelhenh:

⁶⁸ “Anantherran Israel-wenh-rnem, anantherr Ingkart nakem, Akngey anewantherrenh.

Rap anewantherr-warl apey-alpew anaynteyew, anenhantherrenh arntarnt-araynteyew. Rap apmwa anewantherr-wety irrarlkeyew, anenhantherrenh angkep ikwer-warl-athek pweytelemel.

⁶⁹ Ran atyetyart David-apeny thwenew, awank-akerrarl anenh-apeny, David-wenh-antey. Ran anenhantherrenh iteth atnyen-ayntem Akngeyew.

⁷⁰⁻⁷² Alakenh-anyem angkakert Akngey-wenh-rnemel ilenh awank-akerran.

Akngeyelan anenhantherrenh ingwer-rnem ilkelhey-angenh-wety iteth atnyen-ayntem, atwerreyelarl-wety-then.

Ra anenhantherrenh ilew, rarl arntarnt-araynteyenh, iwerl-alhey-angenh, arrangkw.

Ra anewantherr iterr-ayntem, rarl Abraham awank-akerr ilew-angkwarr.

⁷³⁻⁷⁵ Akngeyel Abraham ilew,

‘Atha arrenhantherrenh ingwer-rnem ilkelhey-
angenh-wety iteth atnyen-ayntem,
atwerreyelarl-wety-then.’

Ran anenhantherrenh iteth atnyen-ayntem,
ananherran renh apent-aynteyew
atererrey-angenhel, ikwer intem-antey
arraty anaynteyew.

Angka Akngey-wenh innganemar! ayntem!
Ananherr inkwerelhem Akngey-warl-
athek.”

Alakenh-anyem Zechariah Akngey-warl-athek
aylelhenh.

⁷⁶⁻⁷⁷ Rap avey akelyew John-ew-anem alakenh
aylelhew:

“Alereyay! Ngarl ilkwerreyenhan, ingwer-
rnemel ghenh angkakert Akngey-wenh
ilayntem.

Akngeyan inngarl wenh irrwerl aneyel.

Nga alheyen, ingwer-rnem alakenh ileyew,
‘Inkartan apey-alpeyen, rlungk-penh-
antey!’

Nga alheyen, ingwer-rnem apmwangkarr
aneyel-rnem alakenh ileyew, ‘Akngeyelan
arrenhantherrenh irrarlkey-angker!’

Rap renh-rnem iteth atnyen-ayntem ikwer.

⁷⁸⁻⁷⁹ Akngeyan mwerr-angker aneyel, ingwer-
rnewew ingkerrenhew athamerremel.

Rlungkan anewanherr apmwarl aynteyel,
atemwengkel-apeny aneyel.

Ananherr apmwangkarr aneyel, iterl-arey-
angenh, arraty alheyewan.

Ananherran ilwewerr atererreyel. Itwernel
anewanherr iwerr lwewarrernem.

Alakenh-anyem Akngeyan apmer mwerr-
angker-they apetyeyenh.

Rap anewantherr iwerr lwewarrernem, arraty
anantherr anaynteyew.

Ran alakenh-anyem anenhantherrenh
alpemelem, rarl anewantherr artewentyel
ilkelheyelarl.”

Alakenh-anyem Zechariah-an alerewikwan
aylelhenh.

⁸⁰ John rap ilkwanemerrew, Inweng Akngey-
wenhel renh riterrkelew-anem. Ra ament-anem
arlpaw-itwew anenh-tangkwel, angka Akngey-
wenh ingwer-rnemew-anem ilerl-apenh.

2

Mary-el away akely Jesus atnyenyel

¹⁻² John Baptise-emeley-angker atnyeneweng-
arey, atyetyart anenh itnan Quirinius, ranap
atyetyart apmer Syria-itwew. Artwa ilkwa ing-
weran apmer Rome-itwew anenh, itnan Atyet-
yart Augustus, ranap atyetyart ilkwarl apmer
arrpanenhew. Ra ikwerenh-rnem ilanthew,
apmer renh-rnem atnyenew-warl alherleweyew,
itna pip-warl ingkwernelheyew. Aleyant alak-
enh ikwerenh-rnem itna pip-warl ingkwernelh-
ayntew.

³ Akngerr ingwerentyan apmer ikwer-rnem-
wenh-warl alpew, renh-rnemarl atnyenew-
ampeny-warl, itna pip-warl ingkwernelheyew.

⁴ Joseph tawen Nazareth-itwew anenheng-arey,
Galilee-ampeny. Ran tawen Bethlehem-areny,
Judea-ampeny. Apmer irrkaty-itwew atyetyart

David-arl awank-akerr anenh-itwew, Joseph-anap David-wenh-anteyarl anew. Joseph-an Nazareth-they Bethlehem-warl alpew, itna pip-warl ingkwernelheyew.

⁵ Mary-an ikwerel-arleng alpew arrpemar. Akely-penh Mary Joseph-ew anthew, ratherrap arrangkw-antey aynteyang-penh-weny-antey. Mary-anap Inweng Mwerr-angker-akert mpwelhenh-anem. ⁶⁻⁷ Ratherrarl Bethlehem-warl arrernelhew, ratherrap apmerew-arrpantey nthwenh, wak pwelek-wenhel-anem aylpemel aynteyew. Wak ikwer-itwew Mary-el away akely atnyenew, rap renh ataperrelew pantyel. Rap athenew ampwal atherrkew-arelh-warl, pwelek-rnemarl wanteyelew-arelh-warl.

Antyerlel yep-yepew-artey-rnem ileyel, Jesus-arl atnyenew

⁸ Ankwarengel artwa yep-yepew-artey-rnem Bethlehem arrerenty anenh. Rerneman apmellerrel-ayeth yep-yep-rnem arntarnt-arenh. ⁹ Antyerl Inkart-wenhan aremerrey-alhew, rtney-alhew ikwer-rnem-itwew. Ranap rlterrk Inkart-wenh-akert, rap ingkenyel-apeny arrtyernew. Yep-yepew-artey-rneman atererrew ikwer-wety. ¹⁰ Antyerl ikwer-rnem angkew, “Atererrey-angenh! Ayengan apetyew, angka mwerr-angker ileyew. Angka nhenhel arrenhantherrenh ingkerrenh irrngerney-antheyenh. ¹¹ Tawen Bethlehem-itwew, atyetyart David-arl anenh-itwew, ampa akely ngwamp atnyenew. Ran apmwa irrarlkey-angker, itnan Christ. Renharl Akngeyel ilew,

rarl ahern nhenh-warl thweneyew, ranap atyetyart ingkerrenhew aneyenh. Nhanyem ran, Akngeyarl angkew, ra ahern nhenh-warl thweneyew. ¹² Atharl arrewantherr lwewarrernem, ampa akely renh areyew. Arrantherr alhenty Bethlehem-warl, ampa akely renh wak pwelek-wenh-itwew arey-alhenth-arey. Ra ataperrel aynteyel pantyel ampwal atherrkew-arelh-itwew, pwelek-rnemarl wanteyelew-arelh-itwew.” Alakenh-anyem antyerlan yep-yepew-artey-rnemew angkew.

¹³ Antyerlarl angkew-penh, antyerl akngerranem aremerrew irrwerl-they apmer ikwer-itwew, rernemap Akngey alakenh nakew:

¹⁴ “Arrantherr ingkerrenhel Akngey irrwerl-areny mwerr-angker ilenh-arey! Akngeyan inkwerelhem arrewantherr. Mwerr-angkwarr aneyel-rnem rernem arlka mwerr-anem aneyenh!”

¹⁵ Ikwer-penhan antyerl-rnem ywerrerrl-alhew-anem, rernemap irrwerl-warl alpew-anem. Yep-yepew-artey-rnem angkerrew, “Mpa, alhey Bethlehem-warl, ampa nheng areyew, antyerlelarl anewantherr ilew.” ¹⁶ Rernem anperlarr-alhew anamerl-antey, wak pwelek-wenh ikwer nthweyew. Wak ikwer-itwew rernem aylpey-alhew, Mary-then Joseph-then arey-alhew ampa irrngarl akely-akert. Ran ayntenh ampwal atherrkew-arelh-itwew. ¹⁷ Rernem renh arew, rernemap aynikw-then amikw-then angka ilew, antyerlelarl ikwer-rnem iley-alhew. ¹⁸⁻²⁰ Yep-yepew-artey-rnemel

angka ikwer-atherr ilew-penh, Mary intem-antey angka ikwer iterreynenh. Rernemap alpew-anem wak pwelek-wenh ikwer-the yep-yep-rnem-warl. Rernemarl alperlewenhel, rernem inkwerelhemel aylelheynehenh Akngeyew alakenh, “Inngarl nhenhan! Anantherr ampa akely arey-alhew, antyerlelarl anewantherr ilew-angkwarr!” Ingwer-rnemel renh-rnem awew, inkwerelhemelarl aylelheynehenh Akngeyew, rernemap apatew.

Joseph-el-then Mary-el-then ampa akely tyaty ilkwewarl akngeyneyel, renh itneweyew Jesus

²¹ Ampa akelyarl atnyenew-penh, arlta 7-penh, Joseph-then Mary-then Jerusalem-warl ikwer-akert alhew. Ratherr renh tyaty ilkwa Jew-rnem-wenh-warl akngeynew. Ratherrap renh Jew-rnem-wenh-angkwarr artweleyew, renh itnewemel Jesus, antyerlelarl Mary arrwekel-antey ilew.

²² Alkent anyent-penh Joseph-then Mary-then Jesus-akert angkep alpew Jerusalem-warl, tyaty ilkwa ikwer-warl arrpemarl, Moses-elarl akalty-anthenh-angkwarr. Ratherr Jesus tyaty ilkwewarl akngeynew, Akngey-warl renh antheyew Moses-wenh-angkwarr. ²³ Moses-wenh-angkwarr alakenh aynteyel: “Awey arrwekeleny atnyenem, aynelikw-then amelikw-then renh Akngey-warl-tangkwel anthem.” ²⁴ Angka rlterrk ikwer-angkwarr arrpemarl, “Ampa atnyenem, amelikwan pwelker atherr Akngeyew anthem.”

Alakenh-warl Joseph-then Mary-then tyaty ilkwewarl alhew, pwelker atherr antheyew, artwa rltwernemel katy arrtyeyew Akngey-warl-athek.

²⁵ Ikwereng-arey artwamp anyent Jerusalem-itwew anenh itnan Simeon. Ran mwerr-angker, ran angka rlterrk Akngey-wenh mwanty apentenh. Ran Akngeyew arternp mpwelhenh. Ra areyew, ikwerenh-rnem Israel-wenh-rnem renh-rnem tyarlewenty, ikwer-rnem-wenh-angkwarrarl anenh-wety. ²⁶ Inweng Mwerr-angker ikwer awank angkew, “Ngarl itetharl aneyel-awayat, ntwap inngarl artwa renhan areyenh, Akngeyelarl thwenew.” ²⁷ Arlta ikwerel-antey Joseph-then Mary-then Jesus-akert tyaty ilkwewarl alhew, Inweng Mwerr-angkerel artwamp Simeon ilew, tyaty ilkwewarl arrpemaral alheyew.

²⁸ Simeon-el ampa akely Jesus arey-alhew, rap renh iney-alhew. Rap renh antwerrkew-anem, angkemel irrwerl-warl Akngey-warl-athek alak-
enh:

²⁹ “Ingkart ngan ilkwarl! Angka awankarl ntw
atyeng ilew, rap inngarl aleyan ayntem!

Aleman ayeng mwerr-anem, ayengan
mpwelheyel-anem ilweyew-athath.

³⁰⁻³¹ Atha away akely arew-anem, ntwarl
anewantherr-warl thwenew.

Rarl ilkwerreyenhelan, ra apmwa akngerr-wety
irrarlkeyenh. Alakenh ngarl arrwekel-
antey iterrew, renh thweneyew ingker-
rew.

³² Ra lyenenty-apeny, rarl alethangew-rnem iwerr lwewarrerneyenh ngkweng-warlathek.

Ingkerrelan ngkwenh-rnem Israel-wenh-rnem mwerr antweyenh.”

Alakenh-anyem Simeon angkenh Akngey-warlathek.

³³ Aynikw-then amikw-then Jesus-wenh apateyelpew, ratherrarl awew, Simeon alakenh angkenh. ³⁴ Artwamp ra angka mwerr-angkwarr angkew ikwer-atherr, rap Mary-ewanem angkew, “Akngeyelan ampengkw ngkwenh thwew, raw Israel-wenh-rnem ingkerrew angkeyew. Ingwer-rnem awelheyelarl-rnem Akngey-itwel aney-alpeyenh. Awelhey-angenh ingwer-rneman, ingwer-angkwarr rwelarl aney-alpeyenh. Ingwer-rnemel renh-rnem angka Akngey-wenh ilerl-aneyenh. Awelhey-angenh-rneman arlkarerreyenh, rernemap apmwel-ayeth angkerl-aneyenh intem. ³⁵ Rernem irtyertel apmwel-ayeth angkeyenh-rnem, iterrerrl-anemel apmwel-ayeth rernem, kel ingwer-rnemelan iterl-areyeharl. Mary, ngethen arlkan apmwerrerrl-alheyenh, ntwarl areyenh, ampengkw ngkwenh ilwenty.” Artwamp Simeon-elan alakenh-anyem Mary ilew.

³⁶ Jerusalem-itwew arelhampw innga anenh, itnan Anna. Ranap angkakert, angka Akngey-wenh iley-angker. Ranap alerikw Phanuel-wenh, Asher-wenh-antey anew. Aleyakank ra itengerrew, rap anenh mpwernikw-akert aherrety 7-ew-atety, rap inpert-anem irrew ingwer-ingwer.

³⁷ Rap inpert anenh, amperrel anenh aherrety

84-ew-atety. Arlta arrpanenh ra tyaty ilkwe-warl alhenh, Akngey-warl-athek angkaynteyew. Itwernew-then ingwel-then ra angkaynteyew ikwer, rap amern arlkwey-angenh anenh, ra Akngeyew angkaynteyew-athath.

³⁸ Simeon Mary-ew angkenheng-arey, Anna-an aylpenhew arrpemarl tyaty ilkwewarl. Ingwer-rneman anenh arrpemarl. Rernem artwa ikwer mpwelhenh, Akngeyelarl thweneyenh. Raw Jerusalem-areny-rnem tyarleweyenh, ikwer-rnem-wenh-angkwarrarl anenh-wety. Anna-el ampa akely arew, ra inkwerelhemel Akngey nakew, rap ingkerrew-anem ilew angka Jesus-akert.

³⁹ Joseph-el-then Mary-el-then pwelker atherr Akngey-warl anthew-penh, ratherrap angkep alpew ampa akely-akert Nazareth-warl, Galilee-ampeny-warl. ⁴⁰ Awey Jesus rap ilkwerreynenh-anem, Akngeyew akaltyerremel. Akngeyan ikwer inkwerelhew.

Jesus apmerrk-anem tyaty ilkwitwew aneyel

⁴¹⁻⁴² Aherrety arrpanenhel Jew-rnem akarrerrem, kwenty arlkweyew. Rernemar akarrerrem, amern ilperr-ilperr arlwarelheley-angenh arlkwey-arlkwem, aker yep-yep-then. Rernemap iylpangkem, antyerl Akngey-wenhelarl away alkenh-rnem Egypt-areny-rnem-wenh atweyenh awank-akerr. Rap mentyarl arew away alkenh-rnem Israel-wenh-rnem-wenh, renh-rnem ipmew atwey-angenh. Aynikw-then amikw-then Jesus-wenh apmelerr Jerusalem-warl alhenh. Jesus-an apmerrk-anem,

12-anem, ranap aleyant ikwer-atherrel-arleng alhew.

⁴³ Arlta irrpetyap-penh rerneman ingkerrenh ipmelhew, Nazareth-areny-rnem alperlewew-anem. Jesus-an Jerusalem-itwew artenyarl anenh, aynelikw-then amelikw-then iterl-arey-angenh, apalel ratherr alpenh. ⁴⁴ Ratherran iterrew, ra ikwerenh-rnemel-arleng alperl-anenty-arrpantey. Alpenh ratherr ingwel-anem irrew, ratherrap nthwenh-anem, ingwer-rnem ikwer ayernemel. ⁴⁵ Arrangkw. Ratherrap ikwer ywarew, ingwepenh-antey ingwer-ingweran angkep arrpemar Jerusalem-warl alpew, ikwer nthweyew. ⁴⁶ Arlta atherr-penhelan ratherr renh arey-alhew-anem tyaty ilkwa Jew-rnem-wenh-itwew. Rarl artwa angka Moses-wenhew akalty-anthey-angker-rnemel-arleng ampepel anenh. Jesus rap ikwer-rnem awelhenh, renh-rnem ayernemel-anem. ⁴⁷ Rernemap apatew, rarl renh-rnem ametyew-arrrenenh.

⁴⁸ Aynelikw-then amelikw-then Jesus-wenhel arey-alhew, ratherrap apatew arrpemar ikweran. Amikw ikwerenh ikwer angkew, “Ampay! Ilekewarl nga alakenh-anyeman iterrew? Aylernanthap ngkweng ywarn iterrew, apmer arrpanenhel ngkweng nthwenhan!”

⁴⁹ Jesus-elan ayernew, “Ilekewarl mpwelanth atyeng nthwenh? Mpwelanthap iterl-aremer, Akngey atyenh-wenh apmerel ayeng anerl-aneyew!” ⁵⁰ Ratherran iterl-arey-angenh-antey, rarl ikwer-atherr angkewan.

⁵¹ Jesus-an ilkwatherrel-arleng Nazareth-warl alpew-anem, rap intem-anem ikwer-atherr awel-

henh. Amikwan angka ikwerenh-rnemew intem-antey iterreynenh. ⁵² Rap ilkwerrew, arraty-angkwarr-anem akalty-anem ra anenh. Akngeyan ikwer inkwerelhew, ingwer-rnem-then ikwer ilkelhew.

3

John Baptise-emeley-angkerel akngerr akalty-antheyel

(Matthew 3:1-12; Mark 1:3-8; John 1:19-28)

¹ Atyetyart akngerr apmer arrpanenhel anenh. Artwa alkenh anyent Rome-areny anenh, itnan Atyetyart Tiberius, apmer arrpanenhew-artey. Ran aherrety 15-ew-atety atyetyart alkenh apmelerr anenh. Artwa Rome-areny ingweran anenh, itnan Pontius Pilate, ranap atyetyartarl anenh Judea-ampeny-itwew. Artwa ingweran itna Herod, atyetyartan anenh Galilee-ampeny-itwew. Awayikw ikwerenhan itna Philip, atyetyartan anenh apmer atherrew-antey, Iturea-ampeny-itwew-then Traconitus-ampeny-itwew-then. Artwa ingweran itna Lysanius, atyetyartan anenh Abilene-ampeny-itwew. ² Artwa Jew atherr anenh, Jerusalem-areny ratherran, itnan Annas-then Caiaphas-then. Ratherrap artwa rltwa anenh tyaty ilkwa Jew-rnem-wenh-itwew.

Artwa nhenh-rnem atyetyartarl anenheng-arey, John-an apmer arlpaw-ampenyel anenh. Zechariah-wenh alerikwarlap ran. Akngeyel angka ikwerenh ikwer ilew-anem.

³ Kel John-el angka Akngey-wenh awew, rap ilpay Jordan-el-antey alhenh, rap angka ilerl-apenh akngerr ingwer-rnemew alakenh:

“Arrantherran amperrngerrenh-arey,
 apmwethey angkeperrenhey-alpenh-
 arey! Arrantherr iterrenh-arey,
 arraty-angkwarr Akngey-warl-athek
 anaynteyew! Akngey rap apmwa ingkerr
 arrewantherrenh irrarlkem. Atharl
 arrenhantherrenh baptise-emelem kwaty-
 warl, ingwer-rnemel areyew, arrantherr
 apmwewety angkeperrenty!”

Alakenh-anyem John-el ingkerrenh ilenh.

⁴ Nhenhan angka irrkaty-antey John-akert,
 Isaiah-el pip-warl ingkwernew awank-akerr.
 Ranap angkakert Akngey-wenh, rap alakenh
 ingkwernew:

“Artwa anyent apmer arlpawel ament-areny
 arlkeyel-anem alakenh, ‘Arrantherr iw-
 err arratyelenh-arey, Inkart anewanther-
 renh rarl apetyeyenhew!”

⁵ Alakenh-apeny wenh! Atwaty-atwaty ingker-
 renh ahernel artem! Apwert arrpanenh
 akalthemel ilperr-ilperrelemel!

Iwerr amper-amper-rnem-then arratyelemel!
 Iwerr ikert-ikert-rnem-then alyelkelemel!

⁶ Ingkerrelan aley ingwer-ingwer areyenh-anem,
 rap apmwa akgerr-wety irrarlkeyenh.’”

Alakenh-anyemarl Isaiah-elan pip-warl ingkw-
 ernew John-akert.

⁷ Akgerr akarrerrenh John-warl apmer
 arrpanenh-they, ra renh-rnem kwaty-warl
 baptise-emel-aynteyew. John rap ikwer-rnem
 angkew, “Arrantherr irrtywerl-amperney-
 angker-rnem! Arrantherr apmwel-ayeth
 apmwel-ayeth apek alakenh iterreyel:

‘Anantherran Akngey-wenh-angkwarr
 alheyel. Anantherran kwaty-warl
 baptise-emelenty, Akngeyelanap
 anenhantherrenh apmwa antwey-
 angenh.’

Arrangkwaw! Apmwel-ayetharl aneyel-
 rnem, Akngeyel renh-rnem ikwer-wety
 arleng irrentem. Arrantherran apmwel-ayeth
 anenty, Akngeyelan arrenhantherrenh-anem
 arleng irrentem intem-antey. ⁸ Apmwel-
 ayetharl alheyel-penh, arraty-angkwarr-anem
 alhaynteyew. Apmwewety angepperrenhey-
 alpenh-arey, Akngeyel areyew, arrantherrarl
 aneyel arraty-angkwarr. Arrantherr alakenh
 angkeyel:

‘Anantherran Abraham-wenh-antey awank-
 akerr-penh. Akngeyel Abraham arntarnt-
 arenh, rap anenhantherrenh arleng
 ikwer-wety thweney-angenh, arrangkw.’

Arrantherr apmwel-ayeth iterreyel! Akngey
 ilkelhenty, ran Abraham-wenh-rnem apwert
 nhenh-rnem-they arnwarnewerr arrewanther-
 wety. Rap arrenhantherrenh intem-antey ir-
 rentem. Nhan inngarl! ⁹ Rlengkan Akngey
 mpwelheyel, apmwernem rwewarl iweyew.
 Rernem arwerl amern apmwakert-apeny. Ar-
 werl nhelkwer anantherr arternemarl, rwewarl
 iwemel. Alakenh arrewantherr irrewerr, arraty-
 angkwarr Akngeyew alhemer!” Alakenh-anyem
 John ikwer-rnemew angkew.

¹⁰ Rernemarl awewel, ayernew-anem,
 “Nthakenh irrem anantherr, arraty Akngeyew
 anaynteyew?”

11 John-el tyernew, “Arrantherr arnkwa atherr atnyeneyel, anyentan ingwerentyakew arnkwenyew anthenh-arey. Arrantherr amernarl atnyeneyel, ingwerentyakew amernwenyew antherreynemel.”

12 Artwernem apwert akarrey-angker-nem apetyew John-warl. Rernemap apwert kapmentew akarrelenh. Rernem apetyew ikwer-warl, ra renh-rnem kwaty-warl baptise-emeleyew. Rernemap ayernew, “Nthakenh irrem anantherr, arraty Akngeyew anaynteyew?”

13 Ra tyernew, “Apwert akngerr akngey-angenh ingwer-rnem-wety. Apwert akngenherr-arey, kapmentelarl ilanthew-angkwarr.”

14 Artwa ahawarr-rnem-anem apetyew John-warl, rernemap ayernew, “Nthakenh irrem anantherr, arraty Akngeyew anaynteyew?”

John-el tyernew, “Pwep-anthey-angenh ingwer-rnem, rernem apwert antheyew. Ingwer-rnem iley-angenh, ikwer-rnemew nga irrtiertel angkem apek, rerneman apwert antheyneyew. Apwert akngerr angwarey-angenh. Arrantherr apwert-akert inkwerelhemel anerl-anemer, arrewantherrew-arteyelarl warrk-penh anthew-akert.”

15 Ingkerrel awew, John-arl angkenh, rernemap inkwerelhemel iterrenh-anem, “Artwa nhenh apek Akngyelarl thwenew ahern nhenh-warl.”

16 John-an ingkerrew angkew, “Arrangk. Ayengan artwa ingwerarl. Atha arwa baptise-emeley-angker kwaty-warlant. Rlengk-penh-

antey ranem apetyeyel, ayeng-apeny-wenyarlap ran. Ayengan warrkenh akelyarl, ranem atyetyart ilkwarl. Atharl kwaty-warl arrenhantherrenh baptise-emeley-angker. Ranap arrenhantherrenh irrarlkey-angker Inweng Mwerr-angkerelarl, rwelarl apmwamwam irrarlkemel ampem-apeny.

¹⁷ Angka atha arrewantherr ileyew. Anantherran ingkerrenh ntang-apeny. Arrantherran iterl-areyel, arelhelarl ntang aympernem-apeny. Ra ntang mwerr-angker tyampet-warl arrerneynem, ingwer-ingwer arlkwaynteyew, irrnya ntang-penh rwewarlarl iweynemel. Alakenh-anyem artwa ran apetyeyenh, ranap mwerr-rnem-then apmwernem-then amentew-amenteleyenh. Ran mwerr-rnem aleth-antey atnyeneyenh, rap apmwerneman rwewarl iweyenh, aletharl ampeyel-warl.” ¹⁸ Alakenh-anyem John-elan ingkerrenh ilenh. Rap aleth-antey angka mwerr-angker Akngey-wenh ilenh, rernem Akngey-warl-athek angkeperrenhey-alpeyew.

¹⁹ John-elarl akalty-anthenheng-arey, artwa atyetyart Herod-an apmwel-ayeth anenh. Rap anentyikw ayteyikw-wenh rakew, itna Herodias. Ra ikwer amentew atnyeneyew. Ayteyikw ikwerenh itnan Philip. John-elan alakenh Herod iltew, “Ntwan apmwel-ayeth ayteyewengkw Philip-ew arnwarnew! Ilekewarl ntwan arelh ayteyengkw-wenhan rakew?” John-elan Herod iltenh, rarl aleth-antey apmwelhelenh.

²⁰ Herod apmwelhelew arrpemarlarl. Rap artwa ahawarr ikwerenh-rnem ilanthew, John tyayl-

warl akwerneyew. Rernemap renh akwernew, Herod-elarl ilew-angkwarr.

*John-el Jesus baptise-emeleyel kwaty-warl
(Matthew 3:13-17; Mark 1:9-11)*

²¹ John tyayl-warl akwerney-angenh-antey, rap akngerr intem kwaty-warl baptise-emelenh, Jesus-thenap ra baptise-emelew arrpemarl. Jesus kwaty-they tyerrelhey-ayntew, rap Aynewikw ikwerenhew angkenh. Anamerl-antey alty-wererrew alkeran, ²² Inweng Mwerr-angker-anem apetyew irrwerl-they thip-apeny. Pwelker-apenyarlap ran, rap Jesus-warl arrernelhew. Akngeyan angkew irrwerl-they, “Ngan anyentarl alerey atyenh. Ayeng ngkweng artewentyel ilkelheyel. Ntwa ayenh irrngerney ilem.”

Jesus-wenh-rnem anenh awank-akerr

²³ John-elarl renh kwaty-warl baptise-emelew-penh, Jesus rap alhenh, ingwer-rnem akalty-antherl-apenh. Ran 30-anemarl irrew. Aknger-ran iterrenh, ra Joseph-wenh alerikw-arrpantey.

²⁴ Joseph-an alerikw Heli-wenh. Heli-an alerikw Matthat-wenh. Matthat-an alerikw Levi-wenh. Levi-an alerikw Melki-wenh. Melki-an alerikw Jannai-wenh. Jannai-an alerikw Joseph-wenh.

²⁵ Joseph-an alerikw Mattathias-wenh. Mattathias-an alerikw Amos-wenh. Amos-an alerikw Nahum-wenh. Nahum-an alerikw Esli-wenh. Esli-an alerikw Naggai-wenh.

²⁶ Naggai-an alerikw Maath-wenh. Maath-an alerikw Mattathias-wenh. Mattathias-an alerikw Semein-wenh. Semein-an alerikw Josech-wenh. Josech-an alerikw Joda-wenh.

- 27 Joda-an alerikw Joanan-wenh. Joanan-an alerikw Rhesa-wenh. Rhesa-an alerikw Zerubbabel-wenh. Zerubbabel-an alerikw Shealtiel-wenh. Shealtiel-an alerikw Neri-wenh.
- 28 Neri-an alerikw Melki-wenh. Melki-an alerikw Addi-wenh. Addi-an alerikw Cosam-wenh. Cosam-an alerikw Elmadam-wenh. Elmadam-an alerikw Er-wenh.
- 29 Er-an alerikw Joshua-wenh. Joshua-an alerikw Eliezer-wenh. Eliezer-an alerikw Jorim-wenh. Jorim-an alerikw Matthat-wenh. Matthat-an alerikw Levi-wenh.
- 30 Levi-an alerikw Simeon-wenh. Simeon-an alerikw Judah-wenh. Judah-an alerikw Joseph-wenh. Joseph-an alerikw Jonam-wenh. Jonam-an alerikw Eliakim-wenh.
- 31 Eliakim-an alerikw Melea-wenh. Melea-an alerikw Menna-wenh. Menna-an alerikw Mattatha-wenh. Mattatha-an alerikw Nathan-wenh. Nathan-an alerikw David-wenh.
- 32 David-an alerikw Jesse-wenh. Jesse-an alerikw Obed-wenh. Obed-an alerikw Boaz-wenh. Boaz-an alerikw Salmon-wenh. Salmon-an alerikw Nahshon-wenh.
- 33 Nahshon-an alerikw Amminadab-wenh. Amminadab-an alerikw Admin-wenh. Admin-an alerikw Arni-wenh. Arni-an alerikw Ram-wenh. Ram-an alerikw Hezron-wenh. Hezron-an alerikw Perez-wenh. Perez-an alerikw Judah-wenh.
- 34 Judah-an alerikw Jacob-wenh. Jacob-an alerikw Isaac-wenh. Isaac-an alerikw Abraham-wenh. Abraham-an alerikw Terah-wenh. Terah-an alerikw Nahor-wenh.
- 35 Nahor-an alerikw Serug-wenh. Serug-an

alerikw Reu-wenh. Reu-an alerikw Peleg-wenh. Peleg-an alerikw Eber-wenh. Eber-an alerikw Shelar-wenh.

³⁶ Shelar-an alerikw Cainan-wenh. Cainan-an alerikw Arphaxad-wenh. Arphaxad-an alerikw Shem-wenh. Shem-an alerikw Noah-wenh. Noah-an alerikw Lamech-wenh.

³⁷ Lamech-an alerikw Methuselah-wenh. Methuselah-an alerikw Enoch-wenh. Enoch-an alerikw Jared-wenh. Jared-an alerikw Mahalalel-wenh. Mahalalel-an alerikw Kenan-wenh.

³⁸ Kenan-an alerikw Enosh-wenh. Enosh-an alerikw Seth-wenh. Seth-an alerikw Adam-wenh. Adam-an artwa arrwekeleny, Akngeyelarl arnwarnew.

4

Arrenty ilkwelan Jesus arrkerneyel (Matthew 4:1-11; Mark 1:12-13)

¹ Jesus Inweng Mwerr-angker-akert anperl-alhew ilpay Jordan-they. Inweng Mwerr-angkerel renh atnwenheynew apmer arlpaw-warl. ² Apmer ikwer-itwew arrenty ilkwel renh arrkernenh inwek 40-ew-atety, renh Akngey-wety intwemeleyew-arrpantey. Arlta arrpanenh amern-weny ra anenh, angayakw innganem irrew.

³ Arrenty ilkwa ra Jesus-warl alhew, rap ay-ernew, “Inngang ngan Alerikw Akngey-wenh? Ila apwert nhenh, amern irreyew, ntwa arlkweyew!”

⁴ Jesus-el tyernew, “Arrangkw wenh! Nthekwern atha arnwarney-angenh! Alakenh aynteyel pip Akngey-wenhel:

‘Nthekwern arrantherr iteth intem-antey aneyang, amernant arlkwemel.’ ”

⁵ Ikwer-penh arrenty ilkwel Jesus atnwenhew apwert irrwerl inngewarl, apmer arrpanenhap lwewarrernenh. Rap angkew ikwer,

⁶ “Akngeyel atyeng apmer arrpanenh-then ilek-ilek mwerr-angker-then anthew. Ayeng ilkelhenty, athap anthem ingkerrenh-antey ingwerentyakew. ⁷ Nga atyeng kwernerrenty, athap ngkweng ingkerrenh-antey anthem arrpemarl.”

⁸ Jesus-el tyernew, “Arrangkw wenh! Nthekwern ayeng ngkweng awelhey-angenh! Alakenh aynteyel pip Akngey-wenhel:

‘Arrantherr kwener-aynteyew Akngeyewant. Ayentew ikwerew awelh-aynteyew.’ ”

⁹ Arrenty ilkwel Jesus atnwenhew tawen Jerusalem-warl-anem. Rap renh irrwerl rnkernew tyaty ilkwa Jew-rnem-wenh-warl,

irrwerl innga. Rap ayernew, “Inngang ngan Alerikw Akngey-wenh? Atnarnpa warl irrwerl nhenh-they ahern-warl! ¹⁰ Alakenh aynteyel pip Akngey-wenhel:

‘Antyerl-rnem ileyenh Akngeyelan, ngenh mwanty arntarnt-araynteyew.

¹¹ Rernemap itep-they ngenh antwerkenheyew, aytnewerran. Nthekwern ngenh atwey-angenh, arrangkw.’ ”

¹² Jesus-el tyernew, “Arrangkw wenh! Nthekwern ayeng ngkweng awelhey-angenh! Alakenh aynteyel pip Akngey-wenhel arrpemarl:

‘Akngey arrkerney-angenh, ra apmwelheleyew-arrpantey.’”

¹³ Arrenty ilkwel rarl Jesus arrkernenh-penh, rap ywerrerl-alhew-anem. Rap ikwer mpwel-henh ingwer-ingwerewant-anem.

¹⁴⁻¹⁵ Jesus-an Inweng Mwerr-angker arawerrng-akert rap angkep alpew Galileewarl. Rap tyaty Jew-rnem-wenh arrpanenh-warl alhenh, renh-rnem akalty-antherl-apaynteyew Akngeyew. Galilee-areny-rnem angkerrenh alakenh ikwer, “Ran mwerr-angkwarr anenhantherrenh akalty-antheyel.”

*Nazareth-areny-rnem Jesus-wety arlkarerreyel
(Matthew 13:53-58; Mark 6:1-6)*

¹⁶ Jesus alhew tawen Nazareth-warl, rarl ilkwerrew-warl. Saturday-el, arlta ltyerrey-angker Jew-rnem-wenh-angkwarr ikwerel, ra tyaty Jew-rnem-wenh ikwer-itwew aney-alhew. Ran apmelerr alhenh. Rap rtnerl-alhew, angka Akngey-wenh ingwer-rnemew reytemeleyew.

¹⁷ Artwa rltwa warlew-arteyel pip arlpenty anthew ikwer, ranap angkakert Isaiah-el awankakerr ingkwernewarl. Ranap pip panty-apeny atapperreyelarl. Jesus-el pip arlpimpelew, rap angka nhanyem arew-anem, rap ingwer-rnemew alakenh reytemelew-anem:

¹⁸ “Ayengan Inweng Mwerr-angker-akert-anem. Akngeyel ayenh rlwanew, angka mwerr-angker ikwer-akert irrepenn-rnem-warl ilaynteyew, akwerrp-rnem-warl-then iterl-arey-angenh-rnem-warl.

Ingwer-rnemew apmwelarl, renh-rnem rwepel-
apeny arertnew. Akngeyel ayenh thwe-
new, renh-rnem ileyew, ra apmwa ikwer-
rnem-wety irrarlkemarl.

Ra ayenh thwewew aparrng-rnem-warl, rernem
areyew-away.

Ra ayenh thwewew, ingwer-rnem-then ileyew,
Akngeyel renh-rnem arntarnt-aremarl,
ingwer-rnemelarl apmwel-ayeth ikwer-
rnem arnwarnem-wetyan.

19 Ra ayenh thwewew, ingkerrenh ileyew,
'Akngeyan arrewanherr iterreyel, ra ar-
renhantherrenh akngey-alpeyew angkep
ikwer-warl.' "

20 Jesus-el angka reytemelew-penh, rap pip
atapperlewe, angkep antheynew artwa rltwa
warlew-arteyew. Rap arrernelheynew-anem,
ingwer-rnem akalty-antheyew. Rernemap renh
atwew-arenh. 21 Rap angkew ikwer-rnemew,
"Angka yanhan atyeng-akert, Isaiah-elarl ingk-
wernew. Angka atharl ngwamp reytemelenh,
inngarlap ran rlengk ayntem."

22 Rernemarl awewel, Jesus-arl alakenh
angkew, rernemap apateyelpew. Nakew-
anem renh ayernerremel rernem, "Nthekwern
ra angkeyel alakenh? Ran alerikw Joseph-
wenh, apmer nhenh-areny!" 23 Ra angkew
ikwer-rnem, "Atha arrenhantherrenh iterl-
areyel. Arrantherr ayenh ilem, 'Jesus-ay! Ntwa
mwerr-angker mwanty mpwara arawerrng-
akertel apmer nhenh-itwew, ngarl ilkwerrew-
itwew!' Arrantherr awew, ingwer-rnemarl
angkerrenh, atharl arntety-rnem mwerrelenh

tawen Capernaum-itwew. Arrantherr ayenh ayernem apek, athan alakenh mpwarey-angker. Arrantherr apek ayenh alakenh kwanthem, ‘Ngangkeray! Ntwa ingwer-ampeny-areny-rnem mwerrelenh! Nhenh-areny-rnem-alew?’ ²⁴ Kel awelhenh-arey atyeng! Apmer ingwer-areny-rnem angkakert Akngey-wenh awelhem, apmer ikwerenh-areny-rneman arrangkwarl.

²⁵ Awelheyel arrantherr atyeng? Arrantherr angka Elijah-akert iterl-areyel. Ranap angkakert Akngey-wenh Israel-areny awank-akerr anenh. Akngeyelan kwaty thweneyangarl aherrety irpetyelan. Amern-weny ayntenh, ingkerrenh-anem angayakwan apmer ikwer-itwew. Kel akelty inpert Jew-rneman akngerrarl anenh Israel-itwew. ²⁶ Akngeyelanap Elijah thweneyangarl akelty inpert Jew ikwer-rnem-warlan, renh-rnem alpemeleyew, arrangkwarl. Ra renh thwenew akelty inpert Sidon-areny-warl, tawen Zarephath-areny-warl.

²⁷ Arrantherr angka Elisha-akert iterl-areyel. Ranap angkakert Akngey-wenh Israel-itwew awank-akerr anenh arrpemarl. Apmer ikwer-itwew arntety Jew-rnem akngerr anenh tywen-angketyarr. Elisha-elan ikwerenh-rnem mwerreley-angenh, arrangkw. Ranap artwa alethang Naaman mwerrelew, apmer ingwer-areny Syria-areny.” Alakenh-anyem Jesus-el akalty-anthenh.

²⁸ Kel ingkerrenharl warl ikwerel anew-anenh awelherremel, rerneman Jew-rnemarl. Jesus rernem awew, rarl alakenh angkenh, rernemap ahelerrew ikwer. ²⁹ Rernemap rtnerlarr-alhew,

renh antwerrkemel, atnwenheynemel aketh-warl arleng. Tawen Nazareth ranap apwert-itwew irrwerl. Rernemap renh akngeynew apwert impalth-warl, renh twetiweyew irrwerl-they, ra aytneyew kwenel-athek ilweyel. ³⁰ Rernem nthekwern renh antwerrkey-angenh, arrangkwa. Ran alanty-alperl-alhew ikwer-rnem-wety.

Jesus-el arrenty irrenteyel artwa anyent-they

³¹ Ikwer-penh Jesus tawen Capernaum-warl alhew, Galilee-ampeny-warl. Ran apmer ikwer-itwew aney-alhew Saturday-ew-atety. Arlta ikwerel-antey, arlta ltyerrey-angker Jew-rnem-wenh-angkwarr ikwerel, rap aylpew tyaty Jew-rnem-wenh ikwer-warl. Rap angka Akngey-wenh akalty-anthenh. ³² Angka ikwerenhant rap ilenh, angka ingwer-rnem-wenh iley-angenh, arrangkwa. Rernemap apatewarl ikwer. ³³ Artwa arrenty-akert anenh warl ikwer-itwew. Rarl akalty-anthenheng-arey, arrenty alakenh arlkew, ³⁴ “Ay! Ngan Jesus Nazareth-areny! Nthakenh ileyenh ntwan anenhantherrenh? Ngang irrwerl-they apetyew, anenhantherrenh irrenteyew? Atha ngenh iterl-areyel. Ngan artwa mwerrarl, Akngeyelarl thwenew. Ngan inngarl ikwerenh!”

³⁵ Jesus-el arrenty iltew, “Nga akeleyt anaynta! Tyerrelha ikwer-they!” Arrentyelan artwa renh ilatwew athenemel, rap ikwer-they tyerrelhewanem. Artwa renhanap akep-akalthey-angenh-antey, mwerr-antey.

³⁶ Ingkerrelap arew, rernemap apatew angkerremel-anem, “Angka ilek-apeny ran

angkeyel? Artwa nhenhel angka rlterrk ingwer-lkwer ileyel. Ran arrenty-rnem ileyel, rernemap iyiparethelarl awem! Rernem tyerrelherl-alhem, alpem-anem!”³⁷ Apmer yanh-areny-rnemel angka ikwer-akert ileynenh ingwer-rnemew Galilee-areny-rnemew.

*Jesus-el akngerr ingwer-rnem mwerreleyel
(Matthew 8:14-17; Mark 1:29-34)*

³⁸ Ikwer-penh Jesus warl ikwer-they anperl-alhew, apmer Simon-wenh-warl-anem alhew. Simon-ew apelty-rnemel renh ayernew, “Mw-erikw Simon-wenh arntety aynteyel warl nhakitwew, akapwert rwenp innga. Ntwa apek renh alpemelem?”³⁹ Ra rtney-alhew akelty arntety ikwer-itwel, rap angkew, “Ipmelha! Tyerrelha ikwer-they!” Arwapeny tyerrelherl-alhew arntety ran, rap ywerrerrl-alhew-anem. Akelty rap akwentenhey-alpew, amern-anem ikwer-rnem anthew.

⁴⁰ Arlta ikwerel-antey, itwernan aylperl-alhenhel, apmer ikwer-areny-rnemel arntety-rnem arrenty-akert-rnem-then akngetyenh Jesus-warl, ra mwerreleyew. Ra itep-anem arrernenh ikwer-rnem-warl, mwerrelemel.⁴¹ Arrenty-rnem tyerrelhenh ingwer-rnem-they, arrenty rernemap ikwer arlkenh, “Ngan Alerikw Akngey-wenh!” Rernem iterl-arew, Akngeyelarl renh thwenew ahern nhenh-warl. Arrenty-rnem ilkelhew, angka ikwer-akert ingkerrenhew ileyew. Rap arrenty renh-rnem akeleytelew apatelhelemel, ilewerr ingwer-rnem-warl.

42 Ingwepenh ingwerelan itwernarl aherlkewel-anem. Rap akwenterl-alhew, apmer ingwer-warl-anem anperl-alhew, apmer akeleyt-ampeny-warl-anem. Ra ament-anem anaynteyew, Akngey-warl-athek angkaynteyew-anem. Arntety-penh-rneman ikwer nthwenh arrpemarlingkernan. Rernem renh arey-alhew, ikwer angkemel, “Nga anemer anewantherrel-arleng.” 43 Ra tyernew, “Arrantherr iterreyel arrewantherrenharrp-angkwarr. Akngeyel ayenh thwenew, angka mwerr-angker Jew-rnem ingkerrew ileyew. Atha renh-rnem ileyew, Akngeyan Ingkart ingkerrew apmer arrpanenh-arenyew aneyel. Nthekwern ayeng anayntey-angenh arrewanther-itwel apmer nhel. Ayeng alheyew apmer ingwer-rnem-warl-then. Kel ayeng alpeyel-anem.”

44 Ikwer-penh Jesus-an alhenh ingweram-angkwarr apmer Jew-rnem-wenh-itwew. Rap angka mwerr-angker Akngey-akert ilerl-apenh tyaty Jew-rnem-wenh arrpanenh-itwew.

5

*Jesus-elan kwertengerl-rnem irrpety rlwaneyel
(Matthew 4:18-22; Mark 1:16-19; John 1:35-42)*

¹ Ingwer-ingweran Jesus kwaty alay impalthel rtnenh Galilee-itwew. Akngerr akarrerrenh, angka Akngey-wenh awaynteyew. Arrerant-arey rernem ikwer-itwew rtnenherrew, arrerthey awaynteyew. ² Rap rtnwa atherr arew,

kwaty impalth-itwewarl rtnenh. Rtnwew-artey-rnem aylperr antwerrkey-angker-rnem, rerne-marl netting rwep-penh aylperrew-arelh irrarlkenh. ³ Ra rtnwa anyent-warl nganerl-alhew, ranap Simon-wenharl. Rap Simon ilew, ra rtnwa renh arleng-awayteleyew impalth-they. Rap rtnwa arleng-awaytelew. Jesus rap arrernelhewanem, rap rtnwel anerl-anemel akngerr innga akalty-anthenh.

⁴ Rarl akalty-anthenh-penh, rap Simon-ew angkew, “Rtnwa nhenhel alherlewey kwaty intwer-warl-awayt. Ntwa ngkweng apelty-rnemel-then netting kwaty-warl atwarrelhelenharey, aylperr-rnem antwerrkeyew.”

⁵ Simon-an angkew, “Anantherr ankwakel ywarn-antey arrkernenh, aylperr-rnem antwerrkeyew-arrpantey. Arrangkwl! Kel athap netting atwarrelhelem, aylperr-rnem antwerrkeyew, ntwarl ilanthew.” ⁶ Rernemap kwaty intwer-warl-awayt alherlewew, netting atwarrelhelew, aylperr akngerr innga antwerrkew-anem. Netting akelheyew-anewanem aylperr akngerr-akert. ⁷ Ra akelhewerr, rernem rtnwa ingwer-akert-rnemew iltyerrew-anem, renh-rnem alpemeleyew. Ingwer-rnem apetyew, rernemaw ingkerrenh netting rtnwa atherr-warl ayteng-ineyew. Rtnwa atherran aylperl-alheyew-anew, aylperr akngerrelarl awerrelew.

⁸⁻¹⁰ Aylperr antwerrkey-angker-rnemel aylperr akngerr arew, rernemap apateyelpew-anem. Simon Peter-then ikwer apelty atherr-then, James-then John-then, rerneman apateyelpew arrpe-

marl. James-then John-then ratherr alerikw-atherr Zebedee-wenh.

Simon Peter rap Jesus-ew kwenerrew-anem angkemel, “Atyetyart, alha arleng atyeng-wety! Ayengan artwa apmwa!”

Jesus-an Simon Peter-ew angkew, “Atererrey-angenh. Ntwa aylperr akgerr inenh-apeny awank-they, nhepenh-anyem ntwā artwa akgerr-anem Akngey-warl akngey-alpeyenh.”

¹¹ Ikwer-penhan rernem rtnwa atherrel impalth-warl alpew, arlwereng-warl iytarr-akngew, rnkernhemel. Simon Peter-then James-then John-then rernem ingkerrenhel-antey iwerlelpew, Jesus-anem apentenhew.

*Jesus-el artwa tywen-angketyarr mwerreleyel
(Matthew 8:1-4; Mark 1:40-44)*

¹² Ikwer-penh Jesus anenh apmer ingwerel. Apmer ikwer-itwew artwa anyent tywen-angketyarr anenh. Rarl renh arew, ra kwenerrew-anem ikwer ahern-warl angkemel, “Ingkartay! Atha iterl-areyel, ntwā arntety mwerreley-angker. Nga ilkelhenty, tywen-rnem mwerrela atyeng-itwew. Yenp alyelkela.”

¹³ Rarl amperrngerrew-anem ikwer, rap itep-anem ikwer-warl arrernew angkemel, “Ya wenh! Atha ngenh mwerreleyew!” Arwapeny tywen-rnem arrangwerrenhew.

¹⁴ Rap renh ilew-anem, “Ingwer-rnem-warl ilelhey-angenh, tywen-rnemar! mwerrerrrew! Alhetangkwe! tyaty Jew-rnem-warl. Artwa rltwa tyatyew-artey ikwer ilelha. Arternp rtna, ra arlka ngenh areyew. Ra ngenh areyew, nga

mwerr-anem tywen-weny-anem. Aker-anem ikwer antha, ra ngkweng katy arrtiyew, Moses-elarl ilew-angkwarr. Alakenh-anyem akngerrel iterl-areyew, ngarl mwerr-anem irrew.”

¹⁵ Artwa ranap ingwer-rnemew ilelherl-apenh. Angka Jesus-akert arlpimperrew apmer arrpanenh-warl. Akngerr-anem akngerr-anem akarrerrenh ikwer-warl, angka ikwerenh awayew, arntety-penh mwerrereyew.

¹⁶ Akngerr-wetyan ra anperl-alhenh ament-antey apmer alkey-warl, Akngey-warl-athek angkaynteyew.

Jesus-el artwa lerrp mwerreleyel Capernaum-itwew

(Matthew 9:1-8; Mark 2:1-12)

¹⁷ Ingwer-ingwer Jesus anenh warl anyent-itwew kwen, akngerr akalty-anthenh. Artwa Pharisee-rnem artwa angka Moses-wenhew akalty-anthey-angker-rnem-then rernem anenh. Ingwer-rnem Jerusalem-areny, ingwer-rnemarl apmer arrpanenh-areny, Galilee-ampeny-areny, Judea-ampeny-areny. Akngeyel renh rlterrkelenh, arntety akngerr mwerrel-aynteyew.

¹⁸ Artwa ingwer-rnem apetyew, artwa lerrp panty-akertel akngetyemel. Rernem kwen akngeyew, Jesus-ew arrerenty arrerneyew.

¹⁹ Ingwer-rneman rnenherrenh arriwel-antey, nthakenh kwen aylpey-angenh, arrangkw. Rernemap iterrew, artwa lerrp ikwer-akert nganenheyew ladder-angkwarr warl irrwerl-warl. Warl renh irrwerl altywerelew-penh, rernemap artwa arntety renh pantyinp rwepel

atwarrelhelew ampep-warl, Jesus-arl anenh-warl.

²⁰ Jesus-el artwa lerrp arew ikwer apely-rnem-then, rap iterrew, “Artwa nhenh-rnemel iterl-areyel, atha renh mwerreley-angker.” Rap angkew artwa lerrpew, “Athan apmwa ngkweng-wety irrarlkem. Atha ngenh atwey-angenh, ngarl apmwel-ayeth anenh-penhan.”

²¹ Artwa Pharisee-rnem artwa angka Moses-wenhew akalty-anthey-angker-rnem-then rernem awew, Jesus-arl ikwer angkew. Rernemap iterrenh, “Nthekwern ra alakenh angkey-angenh! Ran Akngey-arrpantey iterreyel! Akngeyelant apmwa irrarlkey-angkeran, angkep pweyteleyewan!”

²² Kanper-antey Jesus-el iterl-arew, rernemarl iterrenh. Rap ayernew, “Ilekewarl arrantherr alakenh atyeng iterreyel? ²³ Nthakenh ayeng irrem artwa lerrp nhenhew? Atha apek apmwa ikwer-wety irrarlkem. Atha apek ilanthen, ra rtnerl-alheyew. ²⁴ Ayengan Artwa Inngarl Akngey-wenh, atha lwewarrerneyew, Akngey-larl arawerrng atyeng anthew, apmwa ingkerrenh irrarlkeyew.” Jesus-an angkew artwa lerrpew, “Awelha atyeng. Rtnerl-alha, panty ngkwenh inerl-alha, apmer-warl-anem alpemel!”

²⁵ Anamerl-antey artwa lerrp-penh rtnerl-alhew, panty ikwerenh inerl-alhew, apmer-warl-anem alpew. Rap aylelheyneinh inkwerelhemel Akngeyew, apmer-warl alpenhel. ²⁶ Ingkerrel renh intwarenh, rarl apmer-warl alpenh panty-akert. Rernemap apateyelpew, inkwerelhemel-anem angkerrenh, “Inngang wenh! Akngey

rlterrk inngarl! Aleyant anantherr ngwampant alakenh arew!”

Jesus-el artwa Levi rlwaneyel, renh apent-aynteyew

(Matthew 9:9-13; Mark 2:13-17)

²⁷ Jesus-el artwa lerrp mwerrelew-penh, rap warl ikwer-they alpew-anem. Ra warl apwert akarreleyew-arelh arey-alhew. Artwa anyent warrkerrenh warl ikwer-itwew itnan Levi. Itna ingweran Matthew, rap apwert-anem akarrenlenh kapmentew. Apwert akarreley-angker-rnem akngerr irrtiyert-awarr-rnem. Rernem apwert akngerr iney-angker atnyenemel, akelyant anthem kapmentewan. Jesus-el Levi arey-alhew, rap angkew, “Atyeng-angkwarr-anem apetya, ayenh apentemel!” ²⁸ Levi rtnerl-alhew, warrk ikwerenh iwerlelpew, Jesus-anem apentenh.

²⁹ Ikwer-penh Levi-el Jesus kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-then atnwenheynew warl ikwerenh-warl, kwenty arlkweyew. Apwert akarreley-angker-rnem arlkwemel anenh. Ingwerentyak-rnem-then anenh, angka Moses-wenharl apentey-angenh-rnem. ³⁰ Artwa Pharisee-rnem artwa angka Moses-wenhew akalty-anthey-angker-rnem-then rernem anenh arrpemar. Rernemap kwertengerl-rnemew angkew, “Apwert akarreley-angker-rnem-itwel arrantherr arlkwemel aneyel, angka Moses-wenh apentey-angenh-rnem-then-itwelan! Ilekew arrantherr alakenhan?”

³¹ Jesus-el awew, rernemar angkew, rap angkew, “Ngangker-rnemel nthekwern mwerr-rnem mwerreley-angenh, arrangkw. Arntetyant

mwerreley-angker. ³² Nthakenh atha alakenh mwerr-rnem iley-angenh, anaynteyew arraty-angkwarr. Ayeng apetyew, atha apmwerne-mant ilaynteyew, Akngey-warl angkepperrenhey-alpeyew, ikwerewant anaynteyew.”

Angka arrwekelenyew awelhey-angenh. Angka Jesus-wenhew awelh-aynteyew

(Matthew 9:14-17; Mark 2:18-22)

³³ Ingwer-rnemel Jesus ayernew, “Akngeerr-inger kwertengerl John-wenh-rnem kwertengerl artwa Pharisee-rnem-wenh-then rernem amern arlkwey-angenh-anem arlengew-alenty anem, Akngey-warl-athek angkaynteyew. Alep arrantherr-alew? Ilekew ntwan kwertengerl ngkwenh-rnem-thenel intem amern arlkwem?”

³⁴ Jesus-el angka ilew renh-rnem alakenh: “Arrantherr iterl-areyel, artwethen arelh-then arlwentherrem anewantherrenh-angkwarr. Artwa arlwentherreyew-athath, ikwer apelty-rnem apetyem apmer ikwerenh-warl, rernemap tyenkerr-anem arlkwem ingkerrenhel. Rernemap arlkweyel aleth-antey, rarl aneyel-awayt ikwer-rnemel-arleng. ³⁵ Ikwer-penh artwa renh akngew-penh, rernemap amern arlkweyang irrem. Artwa rapeny ayeng ywerrerl-alheyen kwertengerl-rnem-wety. Rernem amern arlkwey-angenh anem, Akngey-warl-athek angkaynteyew-anem.”

³⁶ Jesus ikwer-rnem angkew, “Atha angka nhanyem ileyew arnkwa awankeny-akert, altherrk-akert. Nthakenh ntwan arnkwa ngwampeny-they akalthey-angenh, awankeny-warl wap arrerneyew, arrangkw. Arnkwa

ngwampeny rap apmwamwam irrewerr. Nthekwern ntwā arnkwa ngwampeny awankeny-warl atanthey-angenh, ingwerlkwerarlap aynteman.”

³⁷ Jesus-el angka ingwer-anem ilew ampwal ngkwarl waynew-arelh-akert, ampwal yep nanikwet-penh arranty-apeny-akert. Rap angkew, “Nthekwern anantherr ngkwarl wayn rlungkeny rlkwerrp-akert theley-angenh ampwal awankeny-warl, rap wangkemarl antyerlperremel. Artwa akwerrp alakenh irrem. Ngkwarl wayn thelelhem ampwal-they ahern-warl, ampwal ranap apmwerremarl. ³⁸ Artwa akaltyel thelem ngkwarl wayn rlungkenyan ampwal rlungkeny-warl, arraty-angkwarr.”

Anaynteleyel: Jesus-el angka ilenh, renh-rnem akalty-antheyew. Arnkwa awankeny yep awankeny-then angka Akngey-wenh arrwekeleny-apeny, Moses-elarl akalty-anthenh-angkwarr. Jesus-wenh angkangkwarr aynteyel arnkwa rlungkeny yep rlungkeny-then-apeny.

³⁹ “Ngkwarl wayn antywenh-antywenh-rnem rernem ngkwarl awankeny arrkernem, arleng-alentyarl rtnenh-penh, rernemap angkem, ‘Ngkwarl nhanyem mwerrarl, ngkwarl rlungkeny-apeny-wenyarl!’ Rernemap ngkwarl rlungkenyan iylpelant irremel iwerlelpem.”

Anaynteleyel: Jesus-el angka ilenh, renh-rnem akalty-antheyew. Ngkwarl wayn awankeny angka Akngey-wenh arrwekeleny-apeny. Jesus-wenh angkangkwarr aynteyel ngkwarl wayn

rlengkeny-apeny. Akngerran awelhem angka Moses-wenhew, mwerr antwemel. Angka Jesus-wenhew rernem awelhem, rernemap mwerr-angker inngarl antwem.

6

Jesus-el arlta ltyerrey-angker ikwer akalty-antheyel, rernem iterl-areyew

(Matthew 12:1-8; Mark 2:23-28)

¹ Saturday anyentel, arlta ltyerrey-angker Jew-rnem-wenh-angkwarr ikwerel, Jesus kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert apmer arlpaw-ampeny-angkwarr alhenh. Rernemap amern weyt-angketyarrel alhenh. Kwertengerl-rnemel amern weyt akeynenh irnyewerl-apenh, arlkwemel arlkwemel. ² Artwa Pharisee-rnemel arew renh-rnem, rernemap angkerrew, “Moses-wenh-angkwarr aynteyel, nthakenh anantherr warrkerrey-angenh arlta ltyerrey-angker nhenhelan. Anantherr ingkerrenh ltyerremer. Kwertengerl yanh-rnem apmwelheleyel, rernemap warrkerreyel, amern inaynteyew.”

³ Jesus angkew artwa Pharisee-rnemew, “Alhewerarl anantherr amernan inayntem, arlta anyent nhenhel ltyerreyew-arelhelan. Arrantherr angka Atyetyart David-akert iterl-areyel, rarl amern inerl-alpew kalikw Akngey-wenhthey. David ikwerenh-rnem-akert amernweny angayakw anenh, ⁴ rap aypew kalikw ikwer-warl, amern tyenkerr renh inerl-alpeyew. Moses-wenh-angkwarr aynteyel, artwa rltwa

kalikw-areny-rnemelant amern tyenkerr arlkwemer. David-el arlkwew, artwa ikwerenh-rnemew anthemel alhewer-antey arrpemar amernan. Rernem amern tyenkerr arlkwewan, Akngeyanap ahelerrey-angenharl ikwer-rnem. ⁵ Ayengarl nhayman angkeyel! Ayengan Artwa Inngarl Akngey-wenh, atyetyart ilkwarl David-angkwarran. Alhewerarl amern akarreyew arlta ltyerrey-angker nhenhelan, atyengan mwerrarl alakenh!”

⁶ Arlta ingwerel ltyerrey-angkerel, Jesus aylpenhew tyaty Jew-rnem-wenh-warl. Rap aney-alhew, ingwer-rnem-anem akalty-anthenh. Artwa anyent akwa apmwa arlwerrelhewarl anenh. ⁷ Artwa Pharisee-rnemel artwa angka Moses-wenhew akalty-anthey-angker-rnemel-then rernem artewentyel Jesus arenh. Rernem renh arenh, ra apek artwa akwa apmwa mwerrelentyew. Rernem alakenh iterrenh, “Jesus-el artwa mwerrelenty arlta ltyerrey-angker nhenhel, rap apmwelhelemarl. Ingwerenty mwerrelenty, rap warrkerremarl!” Rernem mpwelhenh arntarnt-arelhemel, ra apmwelhelentyew. ⁸ Ra iterl-arenh, rernemarl iterrenh. Rap angkew artwa akwa arlwerrarlwerrew, “Rtnerl-alha, ingwer-rnemel ngenh areyew.” Artwa rap rtnerl-alhew-anem.

⁹ Jesus-el rtenherrenharl-rnem ayernew, “Nthakenh arrantherr iterreyel? Nthakenh angka Moses-wenhelan ileyel? Nthakenh irrem arntetyewan arlta ltyerrey-angkerelan? Renh arntarnt-arem apek, mwerrelemel? Menty apek renh ipmem? Renh apek alpemelem?”

Atwem apek renh?” ¹⁰ Jesus-el renh-rnem arew-penh, rap angkew artwa ikweran, “Akwa arratyela!” Akwa rap arratyerreyelpew, mwerranem. ¹¹ Rernem arew, Jesus-elarl artwa arntety mwerrelew, rernemap pwetherrew. Rernemap akarrerrew, alakenh angkerreyew, “Nthakenh anantherr arrngert angkem, Jesus-el ra alakenh arrpemarl mpwarewerr?”

*Jesus-el kwertengerl-rnem 12 rlwaneyel
(Matthew 10:1-4; Mark 3:13-18)*

¹² Ingwer-ingwer Jesus apwert ilkwewarl nganeynenh, Akngeyew angkaynteyew, rap ankwakel ikwer angkenh. ¹³ Ingwepenhan ra arlkew renharl apenteyel-rnemew, rernemap ikwer-warl alhew apwert irrwerl-warl. Rap artwernem 12 rlwanew kwertengerl-rnem ikwer, rap angkew-anem, “Arrantherr angka mwerr-angker ilerl-apayntenh-arey.”

¹⁴ Artwa nhenh-rnem rlwanew Jesus-el:

Simon, renh Peter itnewew; aytayikw Peterwenh Andrew; awayenhang-atherr James-then John-then; Philip; Bartholomew;

¹⁵ Matthew; Thomas; alerikw Alphaeus-wenh itnan James; Simon, kapment-wety apmelerrarl arlkarerrenh;

¹⁶ alerikw James-wenh Judas; Judas Iscariot-akerr.

Ingwer-ingweran Judas Iscariot-el Jesus artwa Jew alkenh-rnem-warl ahayiwemar, rernem atwemel antwerrkeyew.

*Jesus-el akngerr mwerreleyel
(Matthew 4:23-25)*

17 Ikwer-penh Jesus kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert atwarrenhey-alpew apwert irrwerlthey kwenel-athek ahern aterterr-warl. Apmer ikwer-arenyan akngerr akarrerrew arpemarl. Ingwer-rneman Judea-ampeny-areny Jerusalem-areny-then anew-anenh. Ingwer-rneman kwaty alay impalth-areny, Tyre-areny Sidon-areny. Ingkerrenh-antey ikwer mpwelhenh. 18 Rernemap apetyew, ikwer awelheyew. Arntety-rnem-then apetyew, ra mwer-releyew. Ingwer-rneman arrenty-akert apetyew, rap arrenty-rnem irrentew. 19 Arawerrng rlterrk Akngey-wenh-akertel ra arntety-rnem mwerrelenh. Rernem arrerant-arey rtnenherrenh ikwer-itwew, ra renh-rnem arnep-arneyew.

*Akngey ntwap apententy, ngap inkwerelhemarl
(Matthew 5:1-12)*

20 Jesus-el kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem arenh, rap angkew-anem ikwer-rnem,

“Kel-anem arrantherran aleyan irrpetyapant apek atnyen-ayntem, Akngeyan arrewantherr inkwerelhemarl. Akngey-wenh-anem arrantherran. Ran Atyetyart arrewantherrenh, rap arrenhantherrenh arntarnt-areyenh.

21 Kel-anem arrantherran aleyan angayakwanem apek, Akngeyan arrewantherr inkwerelhemarl. Rap amern-anem anthem, arrantherrap atnerteng-anem irreyenh.

Kel-anem arrantherran aleyan alpwelyerremelanem apek artnem, Akngeyan

arrewantherr inkwerelhemarl. Ingwer-
ingweran rap arrenhantherrenh
irrngerney-antheyenh, arrantherrap
atherreyenh-anem.

22 Ayeng Artwa Innga Akngey-wenh, arrantherr
ayenh apenteyew. Ingwer-rneman ar-
rewantherr ilkelhey-angenh irremarl, ar-
renhantherrenhap kwanthemarl, irrtwy-
erremel ilem, irrentemel. Akngeyan ar-
rewantherr inkwerelhemarl.

23 Awank-akerr akgerran arlkarerrenh
angkakert Akngey-wenh-rnem-wety.
Rlengkan arrantherr angkakert
weth-rnem-apeny. Ingwer-ingwer
arrantherr aney-alpem Akngey-itwel, rap
arrewantherr ilek-ilek mwerr-angker
antheyenhan. Arrantherrap ikwer iterr-
ayntenh-arey inkwerelhemel.”

Alakenh Jesus-an angkenh ikwer-rnem.

24 Ikwer-penh Jesus ingwer-rnemew-anem
angkenh, rernemarl rtnenherrenhew awelher-
remel.

“Kel-anem arrantherr aleyan ilek-ilek-
anem apek atnyen-ayntem. Ingwer-
ingweran ampwal-rnem arrewantherrenh
apmwanem ayntheyenh.

25 Kel-anem arrantherr aleyan amern akgerr-
anem apek atnyen-ayntem. Ingwer-
ingweran arrantherr angayakw-anem
amern-weny-anem irreyenh.

Kel-anem arrantherran atherreyel-anem
apek. Ingwer-ingweran arrantherr
alpwyerremel-anem artneyenh.

26 Kel-anem ingwer-rneman mwerr-anem apek angkem arrewantherr. Awank-akerr ar-reng aynewantherrenhel alakenh ilenh angkakert-arrpantey-rnem-wety, irrtwyer-remel iley-angker-rnem-wety.”

*Ingwer-rnemew ilkelh-aynta, angkep
atweyney-angenh*

27 Jesus angkew ikwer-rnem, “Angka nhenh awenh-arey! Ingwer-rnem arrewantherrety arlkarerrenty, arrantherran mwerr-angkwarrel ikwer-rnem anaynteyew. 28 Ingwer-rnemel

arrenhantherrenh apmwel-ayeth iltenty, apmwethen mpwarenty, arrantherrap Akngeyarl ayernenh-arey ikwer-rnem.

29 Ingwerel ngenh itepel atwenty arreyl ingwer-angkwarr, menty anthelha. Angkep atwey-angenh. Menty anthelha, arreyl

ingwer-angkwarr-then ra ngenh atwey. Arnkwa ingwerel rakenty, menty ikwer antha. Arnkwa ingwer-then ikwer antha.

30 Ingwerel ayernenty, ntwap antharl. Ra apek inenty ayerney-angenhel, kel renh ayerney-angenh, angkep anthenhey-alpeyew.

31 Arrantherran inkwerelheyew, ingwerentyel mwerr arrewantherr arnwarnentyan. Kel alakenh arrantherran ingwer-rnemew arnwarneyew.

32-33 Arrantherr ingkerrew ilkelherl-anemer. Nthakenh arrantherr rlwaney-angenh, arrewantherr ilkelhentyant ingwerenty,

arrangkw. Apmwangkwarrarl aneyel-rneman alakenh-anyem. Rernem ingwer-rnemewant ilkelh-ayntem, rernemarl ikwer-rnem ilkelheyel-apeny. Ingwerentyakew rernem ilkelhey-angenh. Arrantherr apek rernem-apeny, apmwangkwarrarl aneyel-rnem-apeny. Akngeyelan nthakenh arrenhantherrenh mwerr-angker anthey-angenh, arrantherr alakenh arnwarnenty-penh.

³⁴ Arrantherr apwert arlentherrl-anemer alhewer ingwer-rnemew-then. Nthakenh arrantherr rlwanentyant apwert anthey-angenh, ingwerentyew arrewantherr angkep anthentyewant, arrangkw. Apmwangkwarrarl aneyel-rnem alakenh-anyem. Rernem apwert arlenthem irrpetyapewant, apwert angkep anthey-angkerew-rnemant. Ingwerentyakan apwertew intywekeley-angker-rnemarl. Rernem iltyant-anem apek, apwert-weny, nthakenh angkep anthey-angenh. Arrantherran apek apmwangkwarrarl aneyel-rnem-apeny, apwert angkep anthey-angkerew-rnemant arlenthemarl. Akngeyel nthakenh arrenhantherrenh mwerr-angker anthey-angenh, arrantherr alakenh arnwarnenty-penh.

³⁵ Arrantherran athamerrerrl-anemer ingwer-rnemew, arrewantherr ilkelheyangew-rneman, ikwer-rnem mwerr arnwarn-ayntemel. Akngey-wenh-angkwarr-apeny, rarl ingkerrenhew athamerreyel-apeny, mwerr-rnemew-then apmwernemew-then. Rap ingkerrenhew ilek-ilek mwerr-angker anthem. Alakenh-anyem

arrantherr antherl-anemer ingwer-rnemew. Arralty-aney-angenh, rernem nthekwern angkep antheyney-angenharl. Akngewan arrewantherr inkwerelhemarl. Arrantherr alakenh anenty, Akngey irrwerl-arenyelap arrenhantherrenh alerikw-rnem antwem. ³⁶ Inngarlap! Ingwer-rnemew atham-atham anaynteyew, Akngey-apeny.” Alakenh-anyem Jesus-el akngerr akalty-antheynenh.

*Ingwer-rnemew tyel-angkey-angenh
(Matthew 7:1-6)*

³⁷ Ikwer-penh Jesus angkew ikwer-rnem, “Ingwer-rnem apmwa antwey-angenh, Akngeyelap arrenhantherrenhan apmwa antwewerr arpemar. Ingwer-rnem ayntarrp-iley-angenh, Akngeyelap arrenhantherrenh ayntarrp-ilewerr arrpemar. Ingwer-rnem arrewantherr apmwelhelem, menty-anem ipmenh-arey iylpelerremelant. ³⁸ Arrantherr akelyant anthem ingwer-rnemew, Akngey ran akelyant anthem arrewantherrarl. Arrantherr akngerr anthem ingwer-rnemew, Akngey ran akngerr anthem arrewantherrarl.

Arrantherr iterl-areyel, ntangarl anantherr akarrelem-apeny. Tyampet-warl arrerneynem-apeny arriwew-atety. Alakenh-anyem Akngeyel antheynem, lherrparnpeyew-atety. Arrantherr ingwer-rnemew athamerrerl-anenty, Akngewan arrewantherrarl athamerrem arrpemar, ilek-ilek-then antheynemel.”

³⁹ Jesus-el angka akely irrpety-anem ilenh: “Artwa aparrngel nthekwern atnwenhey-angenh

artwa aparrng ingwer itep-they, arrangkw. Ratherr atherr-anteyarl aytnewerr irrkewarl.”

Anaynteleyel: Jesus-el angka ilenh, renh-rnem akalty-antheyew. Artwa angka Moses-wenhew akalty-anthey-angker rerneman artwa aparrng-apeny. Aparrngelan arrkay arem. Alakenh-anyem rernem mwanty awelhey-angenh angka Akngey-wenhew anaynt, arrangkw. Rernemap apmwangkwarrarl anenh. Nthakenh rernem alakenh angkey-angenh ingwer-rnemew, “Ngan apmwelhelew. Ngan anemer arraty ayeng-apeny.”

⁴⁰ “Apmerrkel nthekwern iterl-arey-angenh, akwerrp-antey, artwapeny-wenyarl ra. Rarl ilk-werreyenhel, rap artwant artewentyelan akalty-erreyenh.”

Anaynteleyel: Jesus-el angka ilenh, renh-rnem akalty-antheyew. Rerneman anemer; angka artwa Pharisee-rnem-wenhew awelhey-angenh, rernemarl akwerrp apmerrk-rnem-apeny. Rerneman angka Jesus-wenh ikwerant awelhemer, akaltyerremel.

⁴¹ “Ngarl iterreyel, nga mwerr-arrpantey, ngantey irrtwyerreyelarl. Nthekwern ntwa ingwerentyak arratyeyel-angenh, ntwarl angka Akngey-wenhew apmwel-ayeth akalty-anthem. Artwa aparrng-apenyarlap ngan, anngel arey-angenh. ⁴² Nthakenh ingwerew alakenh angkey-angenh, ‘Atyeng apeltyay, atha ahern akely ir-rarkeyew annga ngkweng-itwew’. Arrangkw!

Ntwan apek arrkay areyel, arwerl arlpentyelaril ilpeyel annga ngkwenhan! Ngarl alakenh angkeyel, ngap irrtwyerreyelaril. Ntwap arwerl ina annga ngkwenh-they-tangkwel, ntwap mwerr-anem arem. Ntwap ahern akely irrarilka annga ingwerentyak ikwer-itwew-anem.”

Anaynteleyel: Jesus-el angka ilenh, renh-rnem akalty-antheyew. Nthakenh rernem ingwer-rnem apmwa antwey-angenh. Artwa arraty aney-angenh ra arwerl arlpentyel annga ilperl-anenty-apeny. Nthakenh anaynt arey-angenh, ingwer-rnem-then arratyeley-angenh.

*Angka arwerl amern mwerr-akert
(Matthew 7:15-20)*

⁴³ Jesus-el angka ingwer-anem ikwer-rnem ilenh. “Arwerl mwerran amern mwerr-akertarl, arwerl ingweran paytey-angketyarrarl amern apmwakertarl. ⁴⁴ Anantherr amern iterl-aremarl arwerl arrpanenh-itwew. Amern tywerrk nthekwern arlketyerr-angketyarrel aney-angenh, ar-rangkw. Amern arnwekety nthekwern alatyeysel aney-angenh, arrangkw.

⁴⁵ Alakenh nga iterrerl-aynteyew akwerrngan. Kel alakenhaym nga angkeman. Nga mwerr-angkwarr aneyel, ngap mwerr iterreyel akwerrngan, ngap angka mwerrarl angkem arrakertan intem. Nga apek apmwa, ngap apmwel-ayeth iterreyel akwerrngan, ngap apmwel-ayetharl angkeyel arrakertan intem.”

Angka artwa warl arnwarney-angker atherr-akert

(Matthew 7:24-29)

⁴⁶ Jesus angkew ikwer-rnem, “Ilekewarl arrantherr ayenh antweyel ‘Inkart’? Arrantherr atyeng awelhey-angenh. Arrantherr aney-angenh, ayengarl angkeyel-angkwarr, arrangkw.

⁴⁷ Ilek-apeny artwa ran, rarl atyeng awelhem? Ran arraty anem Akngeyew, ayengarl angkeyel-angkwarr. Rap ikwer-itwel aney-alpem intem. ⁴⁸ Ran artwa anyent-apeny, rarl warl arnwarneyew-apeny. Ran apmer ahern rlterrk alalewew. Warlarl arnwarnew-penh, rlterrk innga rtnewan. Kwaty apangw ilkwa rntwey-alhew, atnyerr-anem apetyew warl ikwer-warl, ranap nthekwern atakelhey-angenharl.

⁴⁹ Atha ileyew angka ingwer-anem, artwa ingwer-akert-anem. Ran warl arnwarneyew arrpemar. Ran apmer ahern rlterrk alalewew-angenh, arrangkw. Ran warl arlwereng-warl arnwarnew, ilpay impalth-warl. Kwaty apangw ilkwa rntwey-alhew, atnyerr-anem apetyew warl ikwer-warl, warlap atakenhew-anem. Arrantherr angka atyenh awenty, arrewantherrenharrp-angkwarr alhem, arrantherranap artwa nhenh-apenyarl. Arrantherr nthekwern Akngey-itwel aney-alpey-angenh intem, arrangkw.”

7

Jesus-el artwa warrkenh ahawarr alkenh-wenh mwerreleyel

(Matthew 8:5-13; John 4:43-54)

¹ Ikwer-penh Jesus akngerrew angkenh-penh, rap angkep alpew tawen Capernaum-warl.
² Artwa ahawarr alkenh apmer ikwer-itwew anenh. Ran atyetyart ahawarr-rnem 100-ew, ranap atyetyart alkenh Rome-arenyew warrkerrenh. Ran artwa warrkenh anyent atnyenew, rarl ikwer ilkelhenh. Warrkenh ranap arntetyarl, kelepenh ilweyew-anenh.
³ Artwa ahawarr alkenhel awew, Jesus-elarl akngerr mwerrelenh. Rap artwa Jew alkenh-rnem thwenew Jesus-warl, renh ayerneyew, artwa warrkenh renh mwerreleyew. ⁴⁻⁵ Artwa rernem Jesus-warl alhew, rernemap angkew ikwer, “Atyetyartay! Apetya anewantherrel-arleng, artwa arntety nhak mwerreleyew. Artwa ahawarr alkenh-wenh warrkenharlap ran. Artwa ahawarr ran mwerr-angker. Ranap atham-atham anewantherr Jew-rnemew, rarl apwert anthew anewantherr, warl akarrerreyew-arelh arteyew. Alakenh-anyem nga apetyemer, artwa warrkenh ikwerenh mwerreleyew.” ⁶ Jesus angkew, “Kel ayeng alhem.” Ra anperl-alhew ikwer-rnemel-arleng. Artwa anyent anterrew, artwa ahawarr alkenh ileyew, Jesus-arl apetyenh.

Artwa ahawarr alkenhel awew, Jesus-arl arrer-anem apetyenh, rap nyerrerrew. Rap ikwer apelty-rnem ikwer-warl thwenew, renh ileyew apetyey-angenh. Rernemap renh ampep-itwew arey-alhew, angkanem ilew ikwer, artwa ahawarr alkenharl angkew-angkwarr: “Ngan alkenharl atyeng-angkwarr. Ayengan artwa mwerr-wenyarl. Ayeng nyerrerreyel, ngenh

nthakenh atha rlwatey-angenh, arrangkw. Warl atyenh-warl apetyey-angenh. ⁷⁻⁸ Atha ngenh nthakenh iley-angenh, nhenh-warl apetyeyew. Atha iterl-areyel, nga Akngeyew warrkerreyel. Ntwa awemarl, rarl ilantheman. Alakenh-anyem ayeng warrkerrem atyetyart alkenh Rome-arenyew. Ayeng atyetyart ahawarr-rnem 100-ew. Atha anyent ilanthem alakenh, ‘Yanh-angkwarr!’, rap alhem. Atha anyent ingwer ayernem, ‘Apetya!’, rap apetyemarl. Atha anyent ingwer ilanthem, ‘Warrkerra!’, rap warrkerremarl. Ngan ayeng-apenyarl. Ngarl angkem-apeny, rap anamerl irrem. Arwa angka, war-kenh atyenh rap anamerl-antey mwerrerre-marl.”

⁹ Jesus-el awew, rap apateyelpew. Ra angkew ingwer-rnemew rtnenherrenharl-rnemew, “Aleyant atha awew alakenhan! Atha inngarl arrenhantherr ileyel. Artwa ahawarr weth ranap alethangarl, rap atyeng rlterrk iterreyel. Atha artwa Jew renh arey-angenh-antey, rarl atyeng aley rlterrk iterrenharl.”

¹⁰ Artwa ahawarrew apety-rnem rernemap warl-warl alperlewew-anem angkep. Rernemap aremerrey-alpew warl-itwew, warrkenh mwerr-anem arey-alpew, arntety-weny-anem.

Jesus-el akelty inpert-wenh ampikw itetheleyel ipmepenh

¹¹ Ikwer-penh Jesus anperl-alhew Capernaum-they tawen akely-warl Nain-warl. Kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem akngerr ingwer-rnem-then alherlewenh ikwerel-arleng. ¹² Rerneman apmer

ikwer-warl arrer-anem alherlewenh, akgerr-anem rernem arey-alhew. Ikwer-areny-rnem apmer ikwer-they artnemel alherlewenh, artwa ipma ampwal ilperr-ilperrel-ayeth akngeynenh. Artwa akelyarlap ran, rarl ilwewan. Amewikw-wenh ranap anyentarl. Akelty irrepenn ran inperit, artnemel alhenh. ¹³ Jesus-el renh arew, amperrngerrew-anem ikwer, rap angkew, “Artney-angenh.” ¹⁴ Ra alhew, ampwal ilperr-ilperr-anem arnew. Artwernem ampwalarl akngeynenh-rnem rtneyelpew. Rap angkew artwa ipmew, “Awelha atyeng! Akwenta!” ¹⁵ Anamerl-antey artwa ipmepenh akwentenhey-alpew, rap angkenh-anem. Artwa rap rtnehen-anem. Jesus-el renh atnwenhew amikw ikwerenh-warl.

¹⁶ Ingkerrel arew, artwa ipmepenh rtnerl-alhewarl, rernemap atererrew apateyelpemel. Rernem inkwerelhemel angkew alakenh Akngeyew, “Jesus ran angkakert Akngey-wenh! Akngey rlengkan apetyew, anenhantherrenh arntarnt-areyew!” ¹⁷ Angka Jesus-akert rap arlpimperrew apmer arrpanenh-warl Judea-ampeny-warl, apmer ingwer-rnem-warl-then.

Angka Jesus-then John Baptise-emeley-angker-akert

(Matthew 11:1-19)

¹⁸⁻²¹ Jesus angka Akngey-wenh ilerl-apenh-antey. Arntety-rnem akgerr ikwer-warl apetyenh, rap renh-rnem mwerrelerl-apenh. Rap aparrng-rnem-then mwerrelenh, rernem areyew. Ingwer-rnem arrenty-akert apetyenh

ikwer-warl, rap arrenty-rnem irrentenh ikwer-rnem-they.

Ikwerel-antey ra alakenh warrkerreri-apenh, John Baptise-emeley-angker tyaylel-antey anenh. Kwertengerl-rnemel John-wenhel John arerlenty-akngenh tyayl-itwew, rernemap angka Jesus-akert iley-alenh. John-el ayernew, “Nhenhang ran, Akngeyelarl ilew, rarl ahern nhenh-warl thweneyenh? Atha iterl-areyew.” Rap kwertengerl atherr thwenew Jesus-warl, renh ayerneyew. Ratherr ikwer-warl alhew ayernew-anem, “Ngang ran, Akngeyelarl riwanew, ahern nhenh-warl thweneyew? Arrangkw apek. Ingwerentyakew-antey apek mpwelh-ayntem alerl-antey? Rwengk.”

²² Ra renh-atherr tyernew, “Alpenh-atherr mpwelanth John-warl, ayenh iley-alpenh-atherr. Ilenh-atherr ilek-ilek, mpwelanth arew. Ilenh-atherr ilek-ilek, mpwelanth awew. Aparrng-penh-rnemel areyel, lerrp-penh-rnem alheyel-anemarl. Tywen-angketyarr-penh-rnem alyelk-anem, arwengk-penh-rnemel aweyel-anemarl. Ipmepeh-rneman iteth-anem, apwert-weny-rnemel angka mwerr-angkerant-anemarl aweyel. ²³ Mpwelanth atherr-angkwarr iterrey-angenh atyeng, Akngeyanap mpwelewanth inkwerelhemarl.”

²⁴ Kwertengerl John-wenh atherr angkep alpew, ikwer ileyew. Jesus ingwer-rnemew angkew rnenherrenharl-rnemew, “Arrantherr atyeng awelhenh-arey! Arrantherr John iterl-areyel. Renh tyayl-warl akwerneyew-athath, ra anenh apmer arlpaw-ampenyel-tangkwel.

Ilekewarl arrantherr John-ew nthwenh? Arrantherr apek iterrenh ikwer, ra irrwerlap-aynterl-anenty-arrpantey? Arrangkw! John-an alakenh-wenyarl. ²⁵ Artwa ilek-apenyew arrantherr nthwenh? Artwa arnkwa rlengkeny-akertew arrantherr nthwenh? Arrangkw! Arnkwa rlengkenyarl aylpeyel-rnem rerneman atyetyart-rnem, warl ilkwernemelarl aneyel-rnem. John-an alakenh-wenyarl. ²⁶ Kel ilenh-arey ayenh. Artwa ilek-apenyew arrantherr nthwenh? Arrantherr apek angkakert Akngey-wenhew nthwenh? Ya wenh! John renh thwenew Akngeyel angka ikwerenh-akert. Ran angkakert ingwer-rnem-apeny-weny.

²⁷ Awank-akerr Akngeyel angkakert ikwerenh Malachi ilew, rarl John ahern nhenh-warltangkwel thweneyew, Jesus renh thweneyew-athath. Akngey alakenh Jesus-ew angkew, 'Atha artwa thweneyenh ikwer-rnem-warl, akwerrng renh-rnem arratyeyew, rernem ngkweng awelheyew-awayty. Alakenh ra iwerr arratyeyenh.'

²⁸ Awelhenh-arey atyeng! John angkakert ingwer-rnem-angkwarr ilkwarl, rernemarl anenh apmer nhenh-itwew awank-akerr. Aleyan Akngey-wenh-rnemarl John-angkwarr ilkwa. Ingkern-penh-rnem-then John-angkwarr ilkwa arrpemar, rernemarl arrer-they ayenh iterl-areyel."

²⁹ Akngerrelan John awenh. Apwert akarreley-angker-rnem kapmentew rernem awenh arrpemar. Ra ingkerrenh kwaty-warl baptisemelenh, rernemap iylyparethel awelhenh,

renemap angkenh, “Akngey-wenh-angkwarr mwerrarl!”³⁰ Akngey ilkelhenh, artwa Phariseernem artwa angka Moses-wenhew akalty-anthey-angker-rnem-then renem arraty ikwer anaynteyew. Rernem John-ew awelhey-angenh, arrangkw. John-el nthekwern renh-rnem kwaty-warl baptise-emeley-angenh. Rerneman ilkelhey-angenh irrenh angka Akngey-wenh-wety, Akngey rarl John ilew.

³¹ Jesus ikwer-rnem angkew, “Alep arrantherr-alew? Arrantherr nthekwern inkwerelhey-angenh!”³² Arrantherr ampernem-apeny, amenant atherrelerremel arrkenterrem. Ingwer-rnemel arlkem alakenh ingwer-rnemew, ‘Arrantherr rntwey-angenh, anantherrarl aylel-herrenhew inkwerelhemel! Arrantherr artney-angenh, anantherrarl aylel-herrenhew alpwelyerremel!’

Ampernem-apenyarlap arrantherran!
³³ Ingwer-rnem-apeny-wenyarl John. Ran amern arlkwey-angenh, ngkwarl wayn antywey-angenh, arrangkw. Irrkalty antemarn-thenant arlkwenh. Arrantherr renh arewpenh, arrantherrap apmwel-ayeth angkew, ‘Ra arrenty-akert!’³⁴ Ayengan Artwa Inngarl Akngey-wenh. Athan apmelerrel arlkweyel, antyweyel ingwer-rnemel-apeny. Arrantherr apmwel-ayeth ileyel, ‘Jesus amern akngerr arlkweyel, ngkwarl-then antyweyel! Ikwer apelty-rnem apwert akarreley-angker-rnem angka Moses-wenh apentey-angenh-rnem-then!’ Arrantherr atyeng alakenh tyel-angkeyel.

³⁵ Awelhenh-arey atyeng! Arrantherran

John-wenh-angkwarr ilkelhey-angenh anenh. Atyenh-angkwarran ilkelhey-angenh arrpemarl arrantherr! Akngeyelan arraty-angkwarr mpwarew, rarl aylanthenh thwenew. Rernem aylanthenharl apenteyel-rnem, rernemap arraty-angkwarr anem. Alakenh-anyem ingkerrel arem, Akngeyelarl arraty-angkwarr aylanthenh thwenew.”

*Angka Jesus-akert arelh apmwethen-akert
(Matthew 26:6-13; Mark 14:3-9; John 12:1-8)*

³⁶ Artwa Pharisee anyent anenh itnan Simon, rap angkwew Jesus-ew, “Nga apetyem apek warl atyenh-warl, amern arlkweyew.” Jesus alhew warl ikwerenh-warl, ratherrap amern arlkwenh ilperr-ayntemel.

³⁷ Tawen ikwer-itwew arelh apmwa anenh. Ra awew, Jesus-el amern arlkwenh warl Simon-wenh-itwew. Ra apwert akngerr anthew, pweterl akely anter-akert ineyew, mwerr-angkerarl intenh-akert. ³⁸ Ra kwen-anem aylpenhew warl ikwer-warl anter-akert, Jesus ingkety-angkwarr ingkern-they rtney-alhew artnemel. Rap altyweneyelpew arrngwelty thelelhemel ingkety ikwer-itwew. Ingkety ra iparenh alta arlpentyel arrwanyemel, anter thelemel.

³⁹ Simon-el arelh arew, rarl mpwarenh, ra iterrew, “Inngarl artwa nhenh angkakert Akngeywenh? Renh iterl-aremer ra! Arelh apmwel renh arnep-arneyel!”

⁴⁰ Jesus-el iterl-arew, rarl iterrenh, rap angkwew, “Simon, atha ngkweng angka ileyew.”

Rap tyernew, “Ya, ila atyeng.”

⁴¹ Jesus ikwer angkew, “Artwa atyetyartel apwert arlenthew artwa atherrew. Rap 10,000 tala anthew ingwerewan 1,000 tala ingwerewan. ⁴² Ikwer-penh ingwer-ingwer arrangkw-anem anem ratherr apwert-weny-anem. Ratherr ywarn-anem iterrew, apwert angkep antheyneyew atyetyart-warl. Artwa atyetyart rap ahelerrey-angenh ikwer-atherr, arrangkw. Rap angkem, ‘Mwerr, menty’, rap renh-atherr tyarlewew.”

Angka Jesus-el ilew-penh, rap ayernew, “Simon, nthakenh nga iterreyel? Artwa nthenh-apeny inngan artwa atyetyart ikwer ilkelhem?”

⁴³ Simon-el tyernew, “Artwa weth apek, ikwerarl atyetyartel 10,000 tala anthew, rarl apwert akngerr alhewer-antey anthew.”

Jesus angkew, “Mwerr, arraty nga angkew!”

⁴⁴ Jesus-el artepang areynew, arelh-anem arew, rap Simon-ew angkew, “Arelh nhenh ntwawa areyel, rtneyelarl? Ayeng apetyew warl ngkwenh-warl, ntwawa atyeng kwaty anthey-angenharl anewantherrenh-angkwarran, ingkety iparelheyew. Arelh nhenhelarlap ingkety arrngwely ikwerenhel-anem irrarlkenh, alta arlpentyel-then iparenhan. ⁴⁵ Ayeng apetyew warl ngkwenh-warl, ntwawa ayenh arreyl arrwantyey-angenharl anewantherrenh-angkwarran. Arelh nhenhelarlap ingketyan arrwantyey-alhenhan. ⁴⁶ Ayeng apetyew warl ngkwenh-warl, ntwawa atyeng anter mwerr-angker anthey-angenharl anewantherrenh-angkwarran, inngerr apernelheyew altethen.

Arelh nhenhelarlap anter mwerr-angker intey-angkerel ingkety aperney-alhenhan.

⁴⁷ Ingwer-rnem ament iterreyel, rernem apmwelhelem alyepelant. Akngeyel apmwa irrarlkem ikwer-rnem-wety, rernem Akngeyew alyepant ilkelhenty. Ingwer-rneman arelh nhenh-apenyarl. Rernem iterl-arelhem apmwa innga. Akngeyel apmwa irrarlkem ikwer-rnem-wety, renh-rnem angkep ikwer-warl-athek pweytelenhey-alpemel. Rernem Akngeyew artewentyel ilkelheman, intem iterrerl-anemel ikwerewant. Arraty atha ileyel! Akngeyel apmwa irrarlkew arelh nhenh-wety, renh angkep ikwer-warl-athek pweytelenhey-alpew-anem alhewer-antey. Alakenh-anyem arelh ra atyeng inngan ilkelheyel.”

⁴⁸ Jesus angkew arelh ikwer, “Irrepern, nga apmwel-ayeth anenh. Atha apmwa ingkerr irrarlkew ngkweng-wety, ngenh Akngey ikwer-warl-athek pweytelenhey-alpew-anem alhewer-antey.”

⁴⁹ Ingwer-rnemel awew, rernem angkerrew, “Ra nthekwern alakenh angkey-angenh! Akngeyant alakenh angkey-angker!”

⁵⁰ Jesus angkew arelh ikwer, “Ngarl atyeng iterrew, Akngeyelap apmwa ngkweng-wety irrarlkew. Arlka mwerr-anem aney-alpa.”

8

Angka arelh-rnem-akert, Jesus-arl alpemelenh

¹ Ikwer-penh Jesus kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert alhenh, angka mwerr-angker ilerl-apenh apmer arrpanenh-itwew. Ra akgerr ingwer-rnem ilerl-apenh, Akngeyan atyetyartarl aneyenh ingwer-rnemew, rernemarl ikwer iterreyel-rnemewan.

² Arelh-rnem irrputyap alherlewenh ikwerel-arleng. Ingwer-rnem arntety-tangkwel anenh, rap awank renh-rnem mwerrelew. Ingwer-rneman arrenty-akertarl anenh, rap awank arrenty-rnem ikwer-rnem-they irrentew. Arelh ingweran itnan Mary Magdala-areny. Jesus-el awank arrenty-rnem 7 irrentew ikwer-they.

³ Arelh ingweran itnan Joanna. Mpwarnikwan ikwerenh itnan Cuza, artwa ilkwa anenh atyetyart Herod-wenh apmerel. Arelh ingweran itnan Susanna, arelh ingwer-rnem-akerr. Arelh nhenh-rnem Jesus kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-thenel-arleng alherlewenh, rernemap renh-rnem arntarnt-arerl-apenh, amern-then apwert-then antherl-apenh.

*Angka artwa ntang-akert
(Matthew 13:1-23; Mark 4:1-9)*

⁴ Ingwer-ingwer akgerr innga akarrerrew Jesus-warl apmer arrpanenh-they, ranap angka nhanyem ikwer-rnem ilenh.

⁵ “Artwa amern lyapelheley-angkeran anenh, rap amern weyt lyapelhelenh. Rap alhew yakweth ntang-akertinp, ntang arlperry iwaynteyew. Rarl alhenhel, ntang-rneman ra iwerl-apenh. Ntang ingwer-rneman ra iwew iwerr arlertek-warlarl. Akngerrelan ntang-rnem

lthwerl-apenh. Thip-rnem arrernelhenh, ntanganem arlkweyneh. ⁶ Ntang ingwer-rneman ra iwew ahern apwert-angketyarr-warlarl, rernemap alyepelant lyaperrew. Artekerran nthakenh lyapey-angenh ahern apwert-angketyarrelan, arrangkw. Atherrk-rneman itwern-penh rtwewenyel arlenyerrew-anem. ⁷ Ntang ingwer-rneman ra iwew ahern arlkerl-angketyarr-warlarl. Arlkerl-rnemelap atherrk akely-rnem ilperteleynew, rernem nthakenh lyapey-angenh, apmwerrew-anem. ⁸ Ntang ingwer-rneman ra iwew ahern itwelh-itwelh-warlarl. Atherrk-rnem rernemap mwerrarl lyapew ntang-penh. Atherrk-rnemaarl ampenganem irrew, amern akngerr inngap aytewan, rernem arlkwaynteyewan. Ntang anyent-they ntang akngerr lyapew, 100 innga.”

Jesus-elarl angka ilew-penh, rap atayel ingkerrew angkew, “Iylpel mwanty-antey awenh-arey!”

Jesus-el angka artwa ntang-akert renh anaynteleyel

(Matthew 13:10-23; Mark 4:10-20)

⁹ Ikwer-penhan kwertengerl-rnem Jesus-wenh apetyew ikwer-warl ayerneyew, “Anantherran angka ntang-akert iterl-arey-angenh. Anenhantherr akalty-antha, anantherr iterl-araynteyew.”

¹⁰ Jesus-el angka renh anayntelew ikwer-rnem. “Akngey rarl Atyetyart aneyel ikwerenhrnemew. Atha arrenhantherrenhant alakenh akalty-anthem. Ingwer yanh-rneman atha nthakenh akalty-anthey-angenharl, athap angka

nhelkwer-rnem ikwer-rnem ilemarl. Ayengarl ikwer-rnem angkem,

‘Rernem ayenh anngelant arem, rernemap ayenh iterl-arey-angenharl, arrangkw. Rerneman ayenh iylpelant awem, awelhey-angenh, akwerrp-antey.’ ”

¹¹ Jesus angkew ikwer-rnem, “Alakenhay-marlap angka nhenhey aynteyel. Angka Akngey-wenh ranap ntang-apeny. Angka rap ingweram-angkwarr arlperrryerrem.

¹² Ntang ingwer-rneman artwa wethel ra iwew iwerr arlertek-warlarl. Akngerr iwerr nhenh-apenyarl. Rernem angka Akngey-wenhew awelhem-tangkwel, rernemap Akngey arrkernem. Arrenty ilkwan apetyem, rap angka mwerr-angker ilpertelem, thipelarl ntang arlkwem-apeny. Rerneman ipmelhem-anem, Akngey apentey-angenh, Akngeyelarl nthakenh renh-rnem intem-antey antwerrkey-angenh, arrangkw.

¹³ Ntang ingwer-rneman ra iwew ahern apwert-angketyarr-warl. Artekerr-rneman nthakenh aylpey-angenh ahern apwert-angketyarr-warl, arrangkw. Alakenh-anyem akngerrelan angka Akngey-wenh awem, inkwerelhem-anem Akngey-angkwarr, arwa angath-antey. Apmwa ayntentyelan, rernem ipmelhem, angka Akngey-wenh apentey-angenh, arrangkw. Rernem iylpelerrem, angka Akngey-wenh iwerlelpem.

¹⁴ Ingwer-rneman ahern arlkerl-angketyarr-apeny. Rernem angka Akngey-wenh awem-tangkwel, apwertel-then ampwal-rnemel-then

renh-rnem ilpertelem-anem. Rerneman ament-antey arralty-anem, ilek-ilek mwerr-angkerew iterrem, arrkental-arlengant anaynteyew. Alakenh-anyem ilek-ilek ingwer-rnemel akwerrng ilpertelem-anem, arlkerl-rnemelarl atherrk-rnem lyapey-angenhelem-apeny. Angka ranap nthakenh renh-rnem rlterrkeley-angenh, arrangkw. Rernemap arraty aney-angenh Akngeyewan.

¹⁵ Ingwer-rneman ahern itwelh-itwelh-apenyarl. Rernem angka Akngey-wenh intem-antey antwerrkem. Arraty-angkwarr-anem rernem anem. Apmwarl ayntemeng-arey, rernem angka Akngey-wenh apentem intem-antey. Alakenh-anyemap rernem mwerr-angker warrkerrem Akngeyewan, ntang akngerrarl ahern itwelh-itwelhelan lyapeynem-apeny.”

Angka lyenenty-akert

¹⁶ Jesus-el angka ingwer-anem ilenh. “Kwenyel anantherr lyenenty arrtyem. Anantherr nthakenh arlengarrel artey-angenh, nthakenh pantyel artey-angenh, arrangkw. Anantherr irrwerl tywenem, ingwerentyel anaynt arenhey-alhem warl-itwew, rernemap aylpenhey-alhemarl. ¹⁷ Kel angka Akngey-wenh alakenh-anyem. Atha akngerr akalty-anthem angka nhelkwerel, rerneman arraty iterl-arey-angenharl. Ingwer-ingwer Akngeyelan angka ikwerenh anaynt ileyenh. Angkan ikwerenh

irrtiyertel ayntey-angenh, akngerrelan iterl-areyenh-anem.”

Anaynteleyel: Jesus-el angka ilenh, renh-rnem akalty-antheyew. Rarl ahern nhenh-itwew anenh-antey, irrpetyapelant angka ikwerenh awenh. Ingwer-ingweran akngerrel-anem angka anaynt ikwerenh aweyenh apmer arrpanenh-they.

¹⁸ “Kel arrantherran atyeng mwanty awelh-ayntenh-arey! Akngey arrantherr awem iylparethel, rap arrenhantherrenh akalty-anthem, ilek-ilek iterl-areyew. Arrantherr ikwer awelhey-angenh, rap arrenhantherrenh akwerrngarl ilpertelem. Arrantherrap angka ikwerenh iylpelerlewem-anem.” Alakenh Jesus angkew ikwer-rnem.

*Jesus-wenh amikw-then ayteyikw-rnem-then
(Matthew 12:46-50; Mark 3:31-35)*

¹⁹ Ingwer-ingwer Jesus anenh warl anyent-itwew, akngerr ingwer-rnem akalty-anthenh. Amikw ikwerenh ayteyikw ikwerenh-rnem-then apetyew, renh areyew. Rernemap arleng-antey rtney-alhew, akngerrel arrngelew-wety. ²⁰ Ingwerentyel renh ilew, “Amengkwa ngkwenh ayteyengkwa ngkwenh-rnem-then mpwelheyel ngkweng akethel, ngenh areyew.” ²¹ Ran alakenh tyernew, “Angka Akngey-wenharl awelheyel-rnem rernemarl amey atyenh ayteyaty-rnem-thenan. Rernemarl atyenh-rnem inngan.”

*Jesus-el kwaty rwarr-akert arternpeleyel
(Matthew 8:23-27; Mark 4:35-41)*

²² Ingwer-ingweran Jesus angkew kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnemew, “Mpa! Alhey anantherr kwaty alay anthenayn-ampeny-warl.” Rernemap nganerlarr-alhew rtnwewarl, anperlarr-alhew-anem.

²³ Rerneman kwaty alay-angkwarr artarnpeynenh, ran ankwanem irrenhew. Kwaty rwarr-akert-anem rntwey-alhew riterrk innga, renh-rnem akngenherl-akngenhelhelew. Kwatyan lherrparnpew-anem rtnwewarl, aylperl-alheyew-anew-anem, aterelerrey inngap ayntewarl.

²⁴ Jesus-anem rernem atyekelew, “Ingkart akwentay! Kwatyel anenhantherrenh ilwerl-athenewerr!”

Rap akwentenhey-alpew, atayel innga angkew rwarrew-then kwatyew-then. Ingkerrap artern-perreyelpew. ²⁵ Ran angkew ikwer-rnem, “Ater-anemarl arrantherr irreyel? Ilekew atyeng awelhey-angenh? Arrantherr ayenh iterlaremer! Nthakenharl athan arrenhantherrenh iwerl-alhey-angenh!”

Rernem apatemel atererrew, rernemap angkerrew, “Pwertay! Artwa ilek-apenyarlap nhenhan? Rwarrel-then kwatyel-then renh awem!”

*Artwa arrenty akngerr-akert
(Matthew 8:28-34; Mark 5:1-20)*

²⁶ Ikwer-penh Jesus kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert alhew rtnwa ikwerel kwaty alay anthenayn-ampeny-warl. Rernemap kwaty alay-angkwarr artarnpenhew apmer Galilee-they, aremerrey-alhew tawen Gerasa ikwer-itwew-anem. ²⁷ Rernem rtnwethey atwarrew, kwaty

impaltheh-anem rtnenh. Artwa arwengkan apmer ikwer-areny Jesus-warl arnekerrey-ayntew. Ranap arrenty-akert, arnkwewenyarl intem alhenh, apmer ikwerenh-rnem-itwel aney-angenh, arrangkw. Rap intey-angketyarrel anenh, ipmernemarl akwernenh-itwew. ²⁸⁻²⁹ Apmer ikwer-areny-rnemel renh arertnenh tyeynel itepatherr ingkety-atherr-then. Arrentyarl angkep ikwer-warl aylpeyam-alpenh rlterrkelenh, rap tyeyn-rnem akalthenh, arleng-anem anterremel. Arrentyel rwew-alhenh, ra arleng ament alhaynteyew.

Jesus-elan renh arew, rap arrenty-anem itew, “Arrenty apmway! Tyerrelha ikwer-they!” Artwa ra arlkenty iwew atayel, rap kwernerrey-alhew, Jesus-arl rtnenh-itwew. “Jesus-ay! Nga Alerikw Akngey-wenh! Nthakenh ileyew ntwayaenh? Ayengan irrepem apmwa. Ayenh irrwampenh-anthey-angenh!”

³⁰ Jesus-el ayernew, “Itnan ilek nga?”

Arrenty akngerran ikwer-itwew anenh. Ra tyernew, “Itna ayeng ‘Akngerr’.” ³¹ Arrenty-rnemel renh ayernenh akngerr-inger, “Irrentey-angenh anenhantherr arrenty apmwernem antwerrkeyel-warl, aleth-antey tyarlewey-angenh-warl!”

³² Pikepik akngerran arlkwew-arlkwenh arrer-antey apwertel. Arrenty rernem ayernew, “Irrenta anenhantherr pikepik yanh-rnem-warl!” Ra renh-rnem irrentew, rernemarl ayernew-angkwarr-antey. ³³ Rernem artwethey tyerrelhew, anamerl-antey aylpew pikepik-rnem-warl. Pikepik-rnemap arwengkerrew, anter-

rew arlperry-anem. Rernem anterrew kwenel-athek, kwaty alay-warl aylpew, ilwenherrew-anem.

³⁴ Pikepikew-artey-rnemel arew, rernemap tawen Gerasa-warl anterrew, apmer akely-rnem-warl-then. Rernem ingkerrenh ilew, “Pikepik-rnem arwengk-arwengk kwaty-warl aylpewaw!” Rernemap apmer akely-areny-rnem-then ilew.

³⁵ Akngerrel angka awew, rernem anterrerrew areyew, nthakenh irrenhan. Rernemap Jesus arey-alhew, artwa arwengk-penh ikwer-itwew mwerr-anem arnkwakert anenh. Akw-errng arraty-anem anenh, arrenty-weny-anem. Rernemap Jesus-wetyan atererrew. ³⁶ Ingwer-rnemel rernemarl arewel, rernemap ingkerrew ilew, artwarl arrenty-akert-penh mwerrerrew. ³⁷ Tawen Gerasa-areny-rnem artewentyel atererrew, rernemap Jesus ilew, “Nga alpemer apmer nhenh-they apmer ingwer-warl.”

Jesus kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert nganerl-alhew rtnewearl, rernemap anperl-alheyew-alenty alerl-antey rntenherrenh. ³⁸ Artwa arwengk-penh ra angkew ikwer, “Atyetyartay! Mwerrang ayeng alpem ngkweng-angkwarr?” Ra tyernew, ³⁹ “Nthekwern ntwa ayenh apentey-angenh. Ngkwenh-rnem-warl alpa. Iley-alpa, Akngeyarl ngkweng amperrngerrew, rarl ngenh mwerrelew.” Ra kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert anperl-alhew, artwa ran alpew apmer ikwerenh-warl. Rap akngerr ilerl-apenh alakenh, “Jesus-el arwengk-penh ayenh mwerrelew!”

Jairus-wenh kwey alerikw arelh arntety-then-akert

(Matthew 9:18-25; Mark 5:21-43)

⁴⁰ Ikwer-penh Jesus kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert apey-alpew kwaty alay Galilee anthenayn-ampeny-they. Akngerrel renh arnarenh, rernemap ikwer arnekerrey-ayntew kwaty alay impalth-itwew. ⁴¹⁻⁴² Artwa anyent itnan Jairus anenh, artwa rltwarlap ran tyaty Jew-rnem-wenh-itwew. Anyentant ikwerenh kwey alerikwan, ranap 12-arl. Arntety inngap ra ayntenh, ilweyew-anemel. Jairus rap apetyew, ampwethel arrernelhew, Jesus-arl rtnenh-itwew. Rap ayernew artnemel, “Mwerrang apetyem apmer atyenh-warl?” Jesus rap alhew Jairus-el-arleng. Ingwer-rnemel renh-atherr apenteynenh, tyet inngitwew ingkerrenh-antey alperlewenh.

⁴³ Arelh anyent ingwerarl alpenh ikwer-rnemel-arleng, ranap arelh-rnem-wenh arntety-akertarl aherrety 12-ew-atety. Ngangker-rnemew ra apwert akngerr antheynenh, apwertanap ywerrew-anem. Ngangker-rnemel nthekwern renh mwerreley-angenh, arrangkw. Rap arntety intem-antey anenh. ⁴⁴ Rap Jesus-warl apetyew ingkern-angkwarr, arnkwa Jesus-wenh arnerlewew. Anamerl-antey arntety ywerrenhew.

⁴⁵ Jesus-el renh-rnem ayernew, “Angwenhel ayenh arnerlewew?” Rernem ingkerrenh angkew, “Rwengk!” Peter ikwer angkew, “Ingkartay, akngerr nhenhan tyetel alperleweyel!”

⁴⁶ Jesus angkew, “Innga wenh! Ingwerentyel ayenh arnew! Atha iterl-areyel, arawerrngarl tyerrelherl-alhew atyeng-they!”

⁴⁷ Arelh rarl arnewan alakenh iterrenh, “Pwer-tay! Ayeng iterrew anyelkel arneyew-arrpantey. Jesus-el ran ayenh iterl-areyelarl. Ayeng nthakenh irrtyert aylpey-angenh.” Rap atererrew, kwenerrey-alhew arrewemel, Jesus-arl rtnenh-itwew. Ingwer-rnemel renh arenh, rap angkew ikwer-rnem, “Ayeng wenh! Ayeng arntety aherrety 12-ew-atety anenh. Atharl arnkwa Jesus-wenh arnerlewew, anamerl-antey-anem ayeng mwerrerenhew.” ⁴⁸ Jesus ikwer athamerrew artewentyel, rap angkew, “Arelhampway! Nga mwerrerenrew, ngarl atyeng rlterrk iterrew. Apmer-warl alpanem, nyerrereny-angenh alhewer-anem.”

⁴⁹ Jesus angkenh-antey arelh ikwerel-arleng, artwanem apetyew angkakert Jairus-wenh apmer-they. Jairus ran rtnenh-antey Jesus-el-arleng. Artwa ra angkew Jairus-ew, “Arrangkw wenh! Alerengkw ngkwenh atnengkanerrew. Arrangkwel-anem Ingkart akngetyey-angenh, menty-anem.”

⁵⁰ Jesus-el awew, rap angkew Jairus-ew, “Artewenty iterrey-angenh. Nga atyeng awel-henty, alerengkw ngkwenh mwerrerenrem.”

⁵¹ Rernemarl ingkerrenh arternp-antey alperlewenh, rernemap aremerrey-alhew Jairus-wenh apmerel-anem. Jesus arrngert angkew ingwer-rnemewan, kwen aylpenhewerran. Rap ilew, irrptyapant aylpenheyew ikwerel-arleng;

Peter, awayenheng-atherr James-then John-then, kwey-wenh aynikw-then amikw-then-akerr. ⁵² Ingwer-rnem kwen arrwekel-antey aylpew, rernemap artnalhelerrenh kwey ipma ikwer. Ra ikwer-rnem angkew, “Artnalhelerrey-angenhaw! Kwey nhenhan ilwey-angenh, ankwarl aynteyel!”

⁵³ Ingkerrel awew, rarl angkew, rernemap irrpeltherremel atherrew ikwer, rernemarl iterl-arew, kwey rarl ipma ayntenh. ⁵⁴ Ra kwey itep-they antwerrkew, angkew-anem, “Kwey akwenta!” ⁵⁵⁻⁵⁶ Anamerl-antey rwarr ikwer-warl apey-alpew, kwey rap iteth-anem akwentenhey-alpew. Aynelikw-then amelikw-then arew, ratherrap apateyelpew. Jesus ikwer-atherr angkew, “Amern anthenh-atherr ikwer. Ingwer-entyak iley-angenh, atharl kwey renh itethelew ipmepenh.”

9

Jesus-el kwertengerl-rnem 12 thweneyel apmer arrpanenh-warl

(Matthew 10:1-16; Mark 6:7-13)

¹ Ikwer-penh Jesus-el kwertengerl ikwerenhrnem 12 akarrelew ikwer-warl. Renhrnem ra rlterrrkeleyew, rernem arrentyrnem irrent-aynteyew, arntety-rnem-then mwerrel-aynteyew. ² Rap renhrnem ilew, “Arrantherr apmer arrpanenh-warl alhayntenharey. Ingwer-rnem ilerl-apayntenharey, Akngeyan atyetyart ilkwa ingkerrenhew

apmer arrpanenh-arenyew. Arntety-rnem-then mwerrelerl-apayntenh-arey. ³ Ilengem akngeyney-angenh; irrertety-weny, yakweth-weny, amern-weny, apwert-weny, arnkwa ingwer-weny, arrangkw. Arwa alhenh-arey. ⁴ Arrantherr apmer ingwerel aremerrey-alhem, ingwerentyel apek ilem warl ikwerenhel aneyew. Kel mwerr, anenh-arey ikwerel-arleng, akalty-anthenty-penhant alperl-alhemel. ⁵ Arrantherrarl apmer ingwerel aremerrey-alhem, ingwerentyel iley-angenh apek, warl ikwerenhel aneyew. Irrentewerr apek apmer yanh-areny-rnemel, awelhey-angenh apek arrewantherr. Menty aney, alpemelant ikwer-rnem-wety. Pwet atherr lhelenh-arey, ahern apmer yanh-wety irrarlkemel anewantherrenh-angkwarr. Alakenh-anyem rernem iterl-areyew, Akngeyan ahelerreyel ikwer-rnem.” Alakenh Jesus-el renh-rnem ilanthew.

⁶ Kel kwertengerl-rnem anperlarr-alhew, rernemap apmer arrpanenh-warl alhenh, angka mwerr-angker Akngey-wenh ilerl-apenh, arntety-rnem-then mwerrelerl-apenh.

*Atyetyart Herod-el Jesus iterl-arey-angenh
(Matthew 14:1-11; Mark 6:14-29)*

⁷⁻⁹ Angka Jesus-akert ingweram-angkwarr arlpimperrew. Ingwer-rnem angkerrenh, ran John Baptise-emeley-angker apek, itetherrenty-arrpantey ipmepenh. Renharlap Herod-el awank ipmew atwew. Ingwer-rneman

angkerrenh, ran Elijah apek, angkakert Akngey-wenh awank anenharl-arrpantey. Ingwer-neman angkerrenh, ran angkakert Akngey-wenh ingwer arrwekeleny apek, itetherrenty-arrpantey ipmepenh. Herod-el angka Jesus-akert awew, rap ilpertelelhemel iterrew, “Atha artwa atyenh-rnem ilanthew, John akapwert akeyew. Artwa angwenh ran nhenhey, alakenh arnwarnerl-apeyel? Atha renh rlwateyew.”

Jesus-el artwernem 5,000 wanteyel

(Matthew 14:13-21; Mark 6:30-44; John 6:1-16)

¹⁰ Angka mwerr-angker Akngey-wenh ilerl-apenh-penh, kwertengerl Jesus-wenh-rnem apey-alpew ikwer-warl. Rernem ilelhey-alpew ikwer, rernemarl mpwarerl-apenh. Ra renh-rnem atnwenheynew akngerr-wety tawen ingwer-warl Bethsaida-warl. ¹¹ Akngerrel awew, rarl alpew apmer ikwer-warl, rernemap renh apenteynew. Ra renh-rnem arnarew apetyenharl, rap arnekerrey-ayntew ikwer-rnem. Ra ikwer-rnem angka ilew, Akngey atyetyart ingkerrew anem. Arntety-rnem-then ra mwerrelenh arrpemarl.

¹² Jesus warrkerrenh-antey ingkeny aylpeyew-atety. Kwertengerl-rnem 12 angkew ikwer, “Anantherr apmer arlpaw-itwew aneyel amern-weny. Ntwa renh-rnem apmer ikwer-rnem-wenh-warl thwenemer, rernem amern ineyew, ankwethen aynteyew.”

¹³⁻¹⁴ Ra tyernew, “Arrantherran anthenh-arey amern ikwer-rnem!”

Artwernem 5,000 anew-anenh, arelh-rnem-then ampernem-akert; akngerr inngey. Kwertengerl-rnem angkew Jesus-ew, “Anantherr amern akelyant atnyeneyel, amern rtamp-rnem 5, aker aylperr atherr-then. Anantherr nthakenh alhey-angenh, amern akngerrew ineyew.”

Ra kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnemew angkew, “Ilenh-arey renh-rnem, rernem arlwarey-arlwarey arrernelheyew, ingwer-rnem 50, ingwer-rnem 50 arrpemarl.”

¹⁵ Kwertengerl-rnemel renh-rnem ilew, rernem arrernelheyneyew alakenh. ¹⁶ Ra inew amern rtamp-rnem aker aylperr atherr-then, irrwerl-warl-athek aremel, “Akngeyay, anantherr inkwerelhem, ntwarl amern-then aker-then anthew anewantherr.” Rap rlweth-akeynew amern-then aker-then akelyarl-akely, antheynemel kwertengerl-rnemew-anem. Rernem antheynenheng-arey, amern-then aker-then akngerrrerrew. Rernem antherl-apenh, akngerrel arlkweyew. ¹⁷ Ingkerrel atnerteng irreyew-atety arlkwew. Rernemarl arlkwew-penh, kwertengerl-rnemel amern ampeny-ampeny akwetyerl-apenh, rtnwernem 12-warl arrernerl-apenh arriwew-atety.

Peter-el ileyel arraty-angkwarr angka Jesus-akert

(Matthew 16:13-20; Mark 8:27-30)

¹⁸ Ingwer-ingwer Jesus ament alhew, Akngey-warl-athek angkaynteyew. Kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem ikwerel-arleng aneyarr-alhew. Rap renh-rnem ayernew, “Ilek ingwer-rnemelan ayenh ilem?”

19 Rernem tyernew, “Ingwerentyelan ngenh ileyel John Baptise-emeley-angker-arrpantey. Ingwerentyel ngenh ileyel Elijah-arrpantey. Ingwerentyelan ngenh ileyel angkakert Akngey-wenh-arrpantey, awank-akerrarl anenh, ipmepenitetherrenty-arrpantey.”

20 Jesus angkew, “Arrantherr-alew? Ilekarrl arrantherr ayenh ileyel?”

Peter-el tyernew, “Ngan artwa renh, Akngeryarl awank-akerr angkew, ra ahern nhenh-warl thweneyew.”

21 Jesus arrngert angkew ikwer-rnem alak-enh, “Innga wenh! Arrantherrap ingwerentyak iley-angenh, Akngyelarl ayenh thwenew ahern nhenh-warl.”

Jesus ilelheyel

(Matthew 16:21-28; Mark 8:31—9:1)

22 “Ayengan Artwa Inngarl Akngey-wenh. Ingwer-ingwer apmwel-ayeth-anem atyeng aynteyenh. Arlka ayeng irrwampeyenh, ayengap apmwa awelheyenh. Akngerr atyeng-wety arlkarrerreyenh; atyetyart-rnem Jew-rnem-wenh, artwa rltwernem tyaty ilkwareny-rnem-then, artwa angka Moses-wenhew akalty anthey-angker-rnem-akerr. Ingwer-rnemel ayenh atweyenh ipmewarl. Ingwa atherr-penhan ayeng angkeparl itetherreyenh ipmepenitetherrenty-arrpantey.” Alakenh-anyem ra ilelhew kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnemew.

23 Jesus angkew akngerrew, ikwerel-arlengarl anenh-rnemew, “Ingwerenty ayenharl

apenteyew, ra nthakenh ikwerenharrp-
 angkwarr alhey-angenh, arrangkw. Ingwer-
 rnemel renh irrwampenh-anthem, ayenh
 apententy. Ran ipmelhey-angenh, ayenh apent-
 aynteyew intem-anteyarl. ²⁴ Ra iterreyel
 apek ament, mwanty iteth-antey arntarnt-
 arelh-aynteyew. Alakenhan apmwel-ayetharl
 iterreyel. Rap atnengkanerrem arrpemar,
 nthakenh Akngey-itwel intem-antey aney-alpey-
 angenh, arrangkw. Alakenh apek ingweran
 iterreyel, 'Ayeng apek ilwenty, atharl Jesus
 apenteyel, kel mwerrarl.' Rap Akngey-itwel
 intem-antey aney-alpem.

²⁵ Ingwerentyel apek ilek-ilek mwerr-angker
 inaynteyew ikwer. Apwert-then ra inaynteyew,
 amern-then inaynteyew, arnkwithen akngerr
 inaynteyew. Ampwal yanh-rnem-akert ra
 nthekwern Akngey-itwel aney-alpey-angenh,
 ar-
 rangkw! Ra ayenh apentey-angenh, rap il-
 wemar, nthekwern Akngey-itwel aney-alpey-
 angenh, arrangkw. ²⁶ Ayengan Artwa Inngarl
 Akngey-wenh. Ingwer-ingweran ayeng apey-
 alpeyenh irrwerrl-they antyerl akngerr-akert.
 Anantherrap arrtyernenhey-alpeyenh itwernel-
 apeny, rltarrk Akngey-wenh-akertel.

Arrantherr apek nyerrerrem, ayenh
 apentewerr angka atyenh-wety-then, ayengap
 arrantherr-wety nyerrerrem arrpemar.
²⁷ Ayengan arraty angkeyel arrewantherr.
 Ingwerenty apmer nhelarl rlengk anew-aneyel-
 rnem, rernem Akngey anngel areyenh. Rernem
 ilweyew-alenty, rernem areyenh, Akngeyarl
 atyetyart ilkwa aneyenh ingkerrew.”

*Jesus amparrkeyel apwert irrwerl-itwew
(Matthew 17:1-13; Mark 9:2-13)*

²⁸ Wik anyent-penh Jesus alhew apwert irrwerl-warl, Akngey-warl-athek angkaynteyewanem. Rap kwertengerl-rnem irrpety atnwenhew, Peter awayenheng-atherr James-then John-then. ²⁹ Jesus-arl angkenh Akngeyew, inngeran ingwer-lkwererrew, arnkwa arlter innga irrew, amparrkew-anem. ³⁰ Arwapeny artwa atherr-anem ikwerel-arleng rtneyelpew, angkey-alhew ikwer, ratherranap Moses-then Elijah-then. ³¹ Rernemap ingkerrenh amparrkenh. Artwa ratherr angkew Jesus-ew, “Rlengk-anteyap nga ilwey-alhem Jerusalem-itwew, Akngeyelarl awank ilew-angkwarr.”

³² Jesus-arl angkenh artwa ingwer-atherrew, Peter artwa ikwer apelty atherr-then ankwa apelp ayntenh. Rernem ankwethey akwentenhey-alpew, rernemap arew, Jesus artwa ingwer-atherr-then ingkerrenh rernem amparrkenh. ³³ Artwa ingwer-atherr alpeyew-alenty rtneuh, Peter angkew, “Inkartay! Mwerr anantherr mpwelhenh-antey! Anantherr lywenty-rnem irrpety mpwareyew; ngkwengarl anyentan, ingweran Moses-ewarl, ingweran Elijah-ewarl!” Ran iterl-arey-angenh, ranap apmwel-ayeth angkenh. Ra iterrenh, artwa atherrang anenty-arrpantey ahern nhenh-itwew alerl.

³⁴ Peter angkenh-antey, kwenpayel-anem renh-rnem ingkerrenh artew, kwertengerl-rneman atererrew. ³⁵ Rernemap awew, Akngey rarl angkew kwenpay-they alakenh-anyem,

“Nhandem Alerey atyenh-antey, atharl awank ilew, renh thwenyew ahern-warl. Awelhenharey ikwer, rarl angkeyelewan arrewantherr!”

³⁶ Akngey angkenh-penh, rap ywerrerl-alhew, kwertengerl-rnemel arew, Jesus-arl ament-anem rtnenh. Rernemap iterl-arew, mwerr-angker rernem arew. Rernem ingwer-rnemew iley-angenh-antey. Ingwer-ingwerantap rernem ilerl-arrernew ingwer-rnemewan.

*Jesus-el arrenty irrenteyel away anyent-they
(Matthew 17:14-23; Mark 9:14-29)*

³⁷ Ingwepenh ingwerel Jesus kwertengerl-rnem irrpety-akert atwarreynenh apwert irrwerl-they. Ingwer-rnemel arew, rernemarl atwarrenhey-alpenh, akngerr innga ikwer-rnem arnekerrew. ³⁸ Artwa anyentan arlkew, “Atyetyartay! Amperrngerra alerey atyenh anyentew! Akngemang atha renh ngkweng-warl, raw mwerrerreyew?” ³⁹ Arrentyan aylpem ikwer-warl angkepelarrang, away rap arlkenty iwem. Arrewelheleyam-alpem renh angkepelarrang, iwem renh ahern-warl-then. Iylkerretyan thelelhem arrakert-they. Arrenty ran antelhem ikwer-itwel intem-antey. Rap angkep apeyam-aylpem ikwer-warl, renh irrwampenh-anthem intem-antey, away rap ilweyew irrem. ⁴⁰ Atha kwertengerl ngkwenh-rnem ayernew, arrenty irrenteyew ikwer-they. Rernemap arrangwarl, irrentey-angenharl.”

⁴¹ Jesus angkew ikwer-rnemew ingkerrew, “Arrantherran atyeng awelhey-angenh arrangkw-antey! Arrantherran apmwel-ayetharl iter-

reyel. Ayengan arlkarewelheye, arrenhantherrenh akalty-antheyel angkepellarreng! Ayeng nthakenh arrewantherrel-arleng aney-angenh arleng-alenty!” Rap artwa ikwer angkew, “Akngetya alerengkw ngkwenh atyeng-warl.”

⁴² Aynelikw away renh akngetyenh, arrentyelh renh ilatwew ahern-warl arrewelhelemel. Jesus-el arrenty irrentew away ikwer-the, renhap atnwenhew-anem aynikw-warl. ⁴³ Ingwer-rnema, rlnenherrenh, rernemap apatew. Rernem angkew, “Inngangay! Akngeyel arnwarnem arawerrng-akertel!”

*Jesus ileltheyel, ingwer-ingwerarl ra ilweyenh
(Matthew 17:22-23; Mark 9:30-32)*

Ingkerrenh angkerrenh-antey, Jesus nakenh. Rap angkew kwertengerl ikwerrenh-rnemew, ⁴⁴ “Awelhenh-arey arternp atyeng! Ayengan Artwa Inngarl Akngey-wenh. Ingwerentyel ayenh ahayiweyenh artwa apmwarnem-warl, rernem ayenh atweyew ipmew-antey.” ⁴⁵ Kwertengerl-rnemel nthakenh iterl-arey-angenh, rarl ilelhenh ikwer-rnem. Akngey ikwer-rnem arrngert angkew, rernem iterl-arewerr. Rernem apatenh, renh ayerneyew, angka ikwer-rnem anaynteleyew.

*Angwenh artwa ilkwan anem?
(Matthew 18:1-5; Mark 9:33-37)*

⁴⁶ Ikwer-penh kwertengerl-rnem angkerrenh, rernemap ilterrenh alakenh, “Angwenharlap ilkwa inngan anewantherr-the?” ⁴⁷ Jesus-el

nthakenh renh-rnem away-angenh. Kel ra renh-rnem iterl-arenhan, rernemarl alakenh iterrenhan. Ra ilew, ampa akely apetyeyew, rtneyew ikwerel-arleng. ⁴⁸ Ra angkew kwertengerlrnemew, “Nga ampew mwerr anem, ngap atyeng mwerr anem arrpemarl. Ngan atyeng mwerr anem, ngap Akngeyewarl mwerr anem arrpemarl. Akngey ranap ayenharl thwenew. Ngarl akely antwelhem, ngap ilkwarl Akngey-angkwarr.” Alakenh Jesus angkenh ikwer-rnem.

*Artwa ingwerelan arrenty-rnem irrenteyel
(Mark 9:38-41)*

⁴⁹ John-an angkew, “Ingkartay! Anwernantherr arew, artwa anyentel arrenty-rnem irrentenharl, itna ngkwenhel itnewemel. Anwernantherr renh iltew, anewantherr-arenywenyarlap ran.”

⁵⁰ Jesus angkew, “Arrngert angkey-angenh. Ran anewantherr tyel-angkey-angenh, ranap anewantherr-apeny.”

Samaria-areny-rnem arlkarerreyel Jesus-wety

⁵¹ Kel Jesus-el iterl-arenh, rarl Jerusalem-itwew ilweyenh, irrwerl-anem alpeyenh angkep. Ra iterrew, Jerusalem-warl alheyewantey, rap anperl-alhew-anem. ⁵² Galileethey ra alheyew akwerterrp-antey Samaria-ampeny-angkwarr Judea-warl. Rap angkakert-rnem thwenew arrwekel Samaria-warl, apmer ikwer-rnem alaleweyew. ⁵³ Apmer ikwer-areny-rnemel awew, Jesus-arl alpenh Jerusalem-warl, rernemap angkew, “Arrangkw!

Nthakenh ra nhel ayntey-angenh! Jew-rneman arrantherran apmer arrewantherrenhel ayntemer!” ⁵⁴ Angkakert-rnem angkep alpeuw, Jesus ileyew, Samaria-areny-rnemaarl angkew. James-then John-thenel awew, ratherrap ahelerrew angkew-anem, “Inkartay! Ayla ayernem Akngey, rwa thweneyew irrwerl-they, renh-rnem ilwerl-atheneyew?”

⁵⁵ Ra arrngert angkew. ⁵⁶ Rernem anper-antey apmer ikwer-angkwarr alhew, apmer ingwerel-anem ayntey-alhew.

*Jesus apenteyewan rlterrkarl
(Matthew 8:18-22)*

⁵⁷ Rernem iwerrel-antey alperlewenh Jerusalem-warl, artwa anyent rernem arey-alhew. Artwa rap angkew Jesus-ew, “Atha ngenh apenteyew, ingweram-angkwarr nga alhenty.”

⁵⁸ Jesus-el tyernew, “Arengk artnwer inteyel ayntem ntywetyarl. Thip akerrkan atharlkwel ayntem ntywetyarl. Artwa Innga Akngey-wenh athan apmer atnyeney-angenh.”

⁵⁹ Jesus angkew artwa ingwerew, “Apenta ayenh!”

Artwel tyernew, “Inkartay! Akngey atyenh ilweyew-aneyel. Ayeng angkep alpeyew, renh arntarnt-arey-alpeyew. Renh akwernenty-penh, atha ngenh apenteyenh-anem.”

⁶⁰ Jesus angkew ikwer, “Inweng Akngey-wenh atnyeney-angenh-rnem menty rernem akwernerl-ayntey. Nga alhemer, ingwer-rnemaarl ilerl-apaynteyew, Akngeyan ikwer-rnem

atyetyart anaynteyew, renh-rnem arntarnt-araynteyew.”

⁶¹ Artwa ingweran angkew arrpemar, “Ingkarta-tay! Atha ngenh apenteyew. Ayeng-tangkwe apmer-warl alpeyew arrwekel, atyenh-rnem atha iley-alpeyew, ayengan alpeyel ngkwengel-arleng.”

⁶² Jesus-el tyernew, “Arrangkw. Ntwa ayenh apententy, nthekwern nga angkepperrey-angenh. Ngan iterreyel angkepperreyew, nthekwern ntwa angka Akngey-wenh iley-angenh, rarl atyetyart ingkerrew aneyel, arrangkw.”

10

Jesus-el kwertengerl-rnem 72 thweneyel apmer arrpanenh-warl

¹ Ikwer-penh Jesus-el rlwanew 72 ingwer-rnem-anem. Ra renh-rnem atherrarl-atherrarl thweneyew, rap angkew ikwer-rnem, “Apmer ingkerr-warl alhayntenh-arey, ingwer-rnem ilerl-apayntenh-arey, ayengan ingkern-theyarl alheyen. ² Akngerr ingwer-rnem aneyel apmer arrpanenhel. Rernem mpwelheyel, angka mwerr-angker Akngey-wenh awaynteyew. Athanap warrkenh-rnem irrpetyapant atnyeneyel, ingwer-rnem akalty-anthaynteyewan. Arrantherr ayernemer alakenh, ‘Akngeyay, ntwa warrkenh ingwer-rnem rlwana, akngerr ingwer-rnem awelheyew ngkweng.’ ³ Kel-anem alhenh-arey. Mwanty-antey alhenh-arey, rlterrk inngarl arrewantherr

aynteyenh-wety! Arrantherran anik, yep-yep-apenyarl. Ingwer-rneman ahelengkw, artnwer-apenyarl. ⁴ Ampwal-rnem akngeyney-angenh; yakweth-weny, apwert-weny, pwet anyentant. Arrantherr ingwer iwerr-itwew rlwatenty, aleth angkey-angenh, kel anperl-alhemel arrpemar.

⁵ Arrantherr apmer anyent-itwew aremerrey-alhem, warl anyent-warl-tangkwel alhenh-arey. Arrantherr aylpenheyew-alenty warl ikwer-warl, angkenh-arey artwa warlew-artey ikwer alakenh, 'Akngeyel ngenh arnep-arnem ngkwenh-rnem-then, mwanty arntarnt-arem intem-antey.' ⁶ Artwa yanh apekan ahelengkw, Akngeyelap renh arnep-arney-angenh. Artwa ahelengkw-weny apek ra, Akngeyelap renh arnep-arnem ikwerenh-rnem-then. ⁷ Arrantherr warl ikwer-itwewant anenh-arey, warl ingwerel ayntey-angenh. Amern-then aker-then arlkwenh-arey, warl ikwer-areny-rnemelarl anthem. Kwaty-then antywenh-arey, rernemar anthem. Rernem arntarnt-arem arrenhantherrenh, pay-apeny anthemel, arrantherrarl atyeng warrkerreyelan.

⁸ Arrantherr apek anperl-alhenty apmer ingwer-warl. Apmer ikwer-areny-rnem inkwerelhemel arnekerrem apek arrewantherr. Warl ikwer-rnem-wenh-warl apek arrenhantherrenh atnwenheyne, anthemel amern ilek-ilek. Kel arrantherrap inkwerelhemel arlkwenh-arey ikwer-rnem-itwew. ⁹ Mwerrelenh-arey arntety-rnem apmer ikwer-areny. Renh-rnem ilenh-arey, arltarl arrer-anem irreyel-wety, Akngeyarl

ingkerrenhew atyetyart aneyenh, arntarnt-areyenh renh-rnem. ¹⁰ Arrantherr alhenty apmer ingwer-warl apek. Apmer yanh-areny-rnem arlkarerrem arrewantherr-wety, rernemap awelhey-angenh arrewantherr. Kel ampererremel alhenh-arey apmer ikwer-angkwarr, alakenh angkemel, ¹¹ ‘Arenh-arey nhanyeman! Anantherr arrewantherrety pwetthey ahern nhenh-areny lertnem. Awelhenh-arey! Arltan arrer-anemerreyel, Akngeyarl ingkerrenhew atyetyart aneyenh, renh-rnem arntarnt-areyenh. Arrantherranap Akngey-wetyan arlkarerreyelar!’ Alakenh-anyem arrantherr ilerl-apemer apmer ikwer-itwew. ¹² Arlta anyentel, ingkerrenh-antey ywerreyelpeyenhel, Akngeyelan akarrelenhey-alpeyenh apmer arrpanenh-areny-rnem ikwer-warl. Ra renh-rnem ayerneyew, nthakenh rernem anenharl. Rap apmwerneman irrwampenh-antheyenh, mwerr-rnemantarl ra arntarnt-areyengan.

Arrantherr apek iterl-areyel angka tawen Sodom-akert? Awank-akerr Akngeyel irrwampenh-anthew ingkerrenh apmer ikwer-itwew, rernemarl apmwel-ayeth anenh. Ran ikwer-rnemew ahelerrew. Kel arlta anyentel, ingkerrenharl ywerreyelpeyenhel, ra irrwampenh-antheyenh alyepel Sodom-areny-rnem. Ingwer-rnem arrewantherr awelhey-angenh-rnem, Akngey rap artewentyel renh-rnem irrwampenh-antheyenh.” Alakenh-anyem Jesus angkew artwernem 72 ikwer-rnem.

*Jesus-el ilteyel ikwer awelhey-angenh-rnem
(Matthew 11:20-24)*

¹³ Jesus angkew ingkerrew, “Tawen Korazin-areny-rnem Akngeyel renh-rnem irrwampenh-antheyenh artewentyel innga. Rernem atyeng awelheyangan. Alakenh irrkaty arrpemarlaynteyenh ingwer-rnemewan tawen Bethsaida-arenyewan. Rernem ayenh arew, atharl akngerr mwerrelenh, rernemap atyeng-wety arlkarerrewarl. Ayeng tawen Tyrewarl tawen Sidon-warl-then alheyew-anew, mwerrelerl-aneyew-anew renh-rnem, rernem atyeng awelhemerarl. Rernemap nyerrerrem, apmwa ikwer-rnem-wenh-wety angkeperrem. Rernemap arnkwa apmwamwamel rernem aylpem anewantherrenh-angkwarr, inmenthel-then apernelhemel. Alakenh-anyem ingwer-rnemel renh-rnem areyew, rernemarl apmwewety angkeperrew. ¹⁴ Arlta anyentel, ingkerrenh ywerreyelpeyenhel, Akngeyel tawen Tyre-areny-rnem-then tawen Sidon-areny-rnem-then irrwampenh-antheyenh alyepelant. Rap tawen Korazin-areny-rnem-then tawen Bethsaida-areny-rnem-then irrwampenh-antheyenh artewentyel innga. ¹⁵ Tawen Capernaum-areny-rnem-alew? Rerneman apmwel-ayeth iterreyel alakenh, ‘Akngeyel anwernantherrenh irrwerl akngeyneyenh, ikwer-itwel aney-alpeyew. Jesus anenh apmer anwernewantherrenh-itwew, rap ilek-ilek mwerr-angker mpwarenh.’ Alakenhap rernem iterreyelan. Rernem atyeng awelhey-angenh-anteyarl. Akngey rap renh-rnem arleng ikwer-

wety iweyenhan.”

¹⁶ Jesus angkew artwernem 72 ikwer-rnem, “Ingwerenty arrewantherr awelhem, rap atyengan awelhem arrpemar. Ingwerenty arrewantherrety arlkarerrem, atyeng-wety ra arlkarerrem arrpemar. Ingwerenty atyeng-wetyan arlkarerrem, rap Akngey-wetyan arlkarerrem arrpemar. Akngey rarlap ayenh thwenew ahern nhenh-warl.” Alakenh-anyem Jesus-an angkew artwa 72 ikwer-rnemewan. Rernemap anperl-alhew apmer arrpanenh-warl-anem.

Kwertengerl-rnem 72 angkep alpeyel Jesus-warl

¹⁷ Ikwer-penh ingwer-ingwer artwa 72 weth-rnem, Jesus-elarl thwenew-rnem, rernem inkw-erelhemel apey-alpew Jesus-warl. Rernemap ilelhew, “Ingkartay! Innga wenh! Anwernantherr arrenty-rnem ilterl-apenh, itna ngkwenh itnewemel, rernemap awelhew anwernewantherr! Anwernantherr irrentew arntety-rnem-they, rernemap ywerrrerl-alhew!”

¹⁸ Jesus ikwer-rnem angkew, “Atha arew, arrenty alkenh Satan-wenh arawerrng akelyarl-akelyarl irrenhey-alpenh. Ran rlterrk-weny-anem. ¹⁹ Arrantherr atyeng awelhenh-arey! Atha arrewantherr rlterrk anthem, athap arrenhantherrenh arntarnt-arayntem. Arrantherr rtnwem ahelengkw-rnem lthwerl-apayntem arnperrk-rnem-then, arrantherrap alethel alhayntem arntety-weny. Arrantherrap Satan-angkwarr-anem rlterrkarl. Nthekwern ra irrwampenh-anthey-angenh, arntety-then

anthey-angenh, arrangkw. ²⁰ Arrantherrap inkwerelhemel angkeyel, 'Innga wenh! Arrentyrnem anwernenhantherr iylparethel aweyel!' Mwerr-angkwarr arrantherr inkwerelhemel angkem, 'Akngeyel anenhantherr iterl-areyel, rarl anenhantherr itna ingkwernew pip ikwerenh-warl.' ”

²¹ Jesus-arl angkenh artwernem 72 ikwer-rnem, Inweng Mwerr-angkerel renh irrngerney-anthew. Ra angkew alakenh Aynikw ikwerenhew, “Akngeyay, ngan atyetyart alkenh ingkerrew ahern nhenhew-then alkerew-then. Atha ngenh nakem. Ntwa angka ngkwenh ilew akwerrp-rnem-warl. Ntwa angka ngkwenh iley-angenharl akalty-rnem-warl. Ya, Akngey, ntwa alakenh arnwarnew, ngarl ilkelhew-angkwarr.” Alakenh Jesus angkew Aynikw ikwerenhew.

²² Jesus artwernem 72 ikwer-rnem angkew arrpemar, “Akngeyel ilek-ilek ikwerenh atyeng anthew. Ayengan Alerikw ikwerenh. Rant anyentel ayenh iterl-arem innga. Athant anyentel renh iterl-arem innga arrpemar. Atha rlwanew-rnemel rernemar Akngeyan iterl-arem arrpemar, atharl renh lwewarrernem ikwer-rnem.”

²³ Jesus-el artepang arenhey-alpew, ra angkew kwertengerl-rnem 12 ikwer-rnemant, “Arrantherr inkwerelheyel-anem, aleyan arrantherrarl anngel areyel ilek-ilek mwerr-angker-rnem. Aleyant Akngeyel lwewarrernew alakenh. ²⁴ Angkakert Akngey-wenh arrwekeleny-rnemel Atyetyart ilkwernemel-then rernem ilek-ilek mwerr-angker areyew, aley

arrantherrarl areyel-apeny. Rernem aweyew, aley arrantherrarl aweyel-apeny. Arrangkw. Alakenh-anyem atha arrenhantherrenh ilem inkwerelhenty.”

*Artwa atham-atham Samaria-areny
(Matthew 22:34-40; Mark 12:28-34)*

²⁵ Artwa akalty anyent anenh, ranap angka Moses-wenhew akalty-anthey-angkerarl. Rap Jesus arrkerneyew rtnerl-alhew. “Atyetyartay! Nthakenh irrem ayeng, Akngey-itwel intem-antey aney-alpeyewan?”

²⁶ Jesus-el tyernew, “Ntwa kel angka Moses-wenh iterl-areyel. Ilek angka nhenhelan aynteyel?”

²⁷ Artwa akalty angkew, “Alakenh angka Moses-wenhel aynteyel: ‘Artewentyel ilkelh-aynta Akngeyewan, ikwer anthelhemel, ikwer-ant iterremel, ikwer warrkerremel.’ Alakenh-then ra aynteyel: ‘Ngarl arntarnt-arelhem-apeny mwanty, ntwap ingwer-rnem arntarnt-araynta arrpemar.’ ”

²⁸ Jesus-an angkew ikwer, “Arraty nga angkeyel. Nga alakenh irrenty, ngap alpem Akngey-itwel, aney-alpeyew intem-antey.”

²⁹ Artwa akalty ra ilkelhew, Jesus-el renh nakeyew, rap ayernew, “Angwenharlap atha arntarnt-areman?”

³⁰ Jesus-el angkanem ilew artwa ikwer. “Artwa Jew anyent anenh Jerusalem-itwew. Rap iterrew, alheyew tawen ingwer-warl Jerichowarl, rap anperl-alhew-anem. Artwa irrtyert-awarr-rnem irrtyert-aylpew arrwekel iwerrel,

rernemap renh apetyenharl arnarew. Rernemap renh antwerrkemel apwert rakew. Renhap arnkwa lhelemel atwew, iwerlelpemel ahern-itwew ayntaynteyew, rap kelepenh ilweyew-anew.

³¹ Ikwer-penh artwa rltwa tyaty Jew-rnem-wenh-areny alhew iwerr irrkaty ikwerel. Ra arenhew, artwarl ayntenh, rap anper-antey alhew ikwer-angkwarr.

³² Artwa warrkenh tyaty Jew-rnem-wenh-areny iwerr ikwerel arrpemarl alhenh, ranap Levi-wenh-antey. Arrer innga arntety ikwer-angkwarr alhew, rap iterrew, 'Ayeng arlarl.' Arenhemel anper-antey ra alhewan.

³³ Artwa ingwer-anem tangkey-akert alhenh iwerr ikwerel arrpemarl, ranap Samaria-arenyarl. Ra arey-alhew, artwa arntetyarl ayntenh, rap amperrngerrew ikwer. ³⁴ Rap alhew ikwer-warl, ngkwarl wayn thelew artwa tywen-rnem-warl, anterel apernemel arertnew-anem. Rap artwa renh tangkey-warl tywenerl-alhew, akngeynew warl anyent-warl-anem. Rap renh athenew panty-warl, ankwakel-anem renh arntarnt-arenh.

³⁵ Ingwepenhan artwa Samaria-areny ra apwert-anem anthew artwa apmerew-arteyew. Rap angkew, 'Ayengarl alpeyel-wety-anem, atha ngkweng apwert nhanyem anthem. Ntwa artwa arntety nhanyem arntarnt-araynta. Ingwer-ingwer ayeng apey-alpentyan, athap ngenh apwert anthem, artwa ran arternp mwerrerr-aynteyew.' ”

³⁶ Jesus-elarl angka ilenh-penh, ra artwa akalty-anem ayernew, “Nthakenh ngan iterreyel angka nhenhew? Artwa nthenh-apenyel arntarnt-arenh artwa arntety mwantye?”

³⁷ Artwa akaltyan angkew, “Artwa wethaw Samaria-areny, renharl alpemelew!”

Jesus-an angkew ikwer, “Ya, arraty. Anantherr iterl-areyel, Jew-rnem ilkelhey-angenh Samaria-areny-rnemewan. Artwa Samaria-areny ranap arntarnt-arenh artwa Jew ikwer. Alakenh-anyem nga alhemer, ingwer-rnemew mpwareyew mwerr-angker. Ngkwenh-rnemewant iterrey-angenh. Jew-rnemewant iterrey-angenh. Ntwa mwerr mpwaraynta ilkelhey-angenh-rnemew-then.”

Angkwerenheng-atherr Martha-then Mary-then

³⁸ Jesus kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert iwerrel-antey alhenh Jerusalem-warl, rernemap aremerrey-alhew apmer ingwerel. Arelh itna Martha anenh apmer ikwer-itwel, rap renh-rnem ilew, amern arlkweyew apmer ikwerenh-itwew.

³⁹ Rernem kwen aylpenhew warl ikwer-warl, aney-alhew-anem. Martha-wenh ayteyikw Mary anenh Jesus-itwel. Jesus-el renh akalty-anthenh. Mary ran awelhenh ikwer.

⁴⁰ Martha warrkerrenh artewenty innga, amern akngerr ampernemel. Rap alhengkerrerrew, rap alhew, Jesus ayerneyew, “Inkartay, ayek ntwan areyel? Mary-el ayenh iwerl-alhew. Ayengant ament warrkerreyel. Ntwa renh ilemer, ayenh alpemeleyew!”

⁴¹ Rap renh tyernew athamerremel, “Martha-ay! Ilekew nga ahelerreyel Mary-ewan? Ilekew nga arralty-aneyel, amern akgerr ampern-aynteyewan? ⁴² Mwerr-angkwarr iterra, Mary-arl iterreyel-angkwarr. Nthakenh ayeng ikwer arrngert angkey-angenh.”

11

Jesus-el kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem akalty-antheyel, Akngeyew angkaynteyew

(Matthew 6:5-15)

¹ Arlta ingwer-ingwerelan Jesus anenh, Aynikw ikwerenhew-anem angkemel. Rarl angkenh-penh, kwertengerl anyent apetyew ikwer-warl, angkey-alhew ikwer, “Ingkartay! Akalty-antha anenhantherr, arraty angkaynteyew Akngeyew, John-elarl kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem akalty-anthenh-apyen. Ntwa apek akalty-anthem anenhantherr alakenh?”

² Jesus-an angkew ikwer-rnem, “Alakenh angkayntenh-arey:

‘Akngeyay, ingkerrelarl ngenh iterl-aremer, nakemel angkerl-anemer.

Ngan Atyetyart ingkerrew. Anantherr ingkerrenh ngkweng awelhem.

³ Intem anthaynta amern-then aker-then anewantherr arlta arrpanenhel.

⁴ Ingwer-rnemel apmwel-ayeth anewantherr mpwarenty, menty-anem anantherr renh-rnem ipmemel tyarlewem iylpelerremel.

Anantherr apmwelhelenty, anantherr ngenh ayerneyew, apmwa irrarlkeyew

anewantherr-wety. Anenhantherr
awakelhey-angenh, angkep atweyewan.

Intem arntarnt-araynta anenhantherr, arrk-
ernewerr anenhantherr ingwerentyel,
apmwel-ayeth anaynteyew.'

Alakenh angkeman arrantherr Akngeyewan."

⁵ Jesus-an angkew ikwer-rnem, "Nhanyem
atha arrewantherr angka ilem. Nga apek
alhem ampepenyel warl ngkwenh-rnem-wenh-
warl, amernew aparelheyew. Ntwa apek ay-
ernem alakenh, 'Apmarleyay! Amern atyeng
antha, ⁶ atyenharl apetyewew arleng-they. Ayen-
gan apateyel, nthakenh atha ilem. Ayengan
arrangkw, ilekel atha wantey-angenh.'

⁷ Warl ikwer-arenyan kwen-they-antey
apek angkem, 'Atyekeley-angenh! Ipma
anenhantherr! Ayengan atyenh-rnem-
akert aynteyel, arriwan atha akentew-anem.
Nthakenh akwentey-angenh, amern ngenh
antheyew, arrangkw.' ⁸ Ra apek alakenh
ngkweng angkem aynterl-anemel, arrangkw
nthakenh ngenh anthey-angenh. Nga apek
iterrem ngkwenh-wenyarl. Ntwa renh ayernem
alhewer-antey, rap akwentenhey-alpemar. Rap
amern-anem nyerrerremel ngkweng anthem,
ingwer-rnemel renh awewerr, rarl iyplant
aweyel.

⁹ Arternp awelhenh-arey arrantherr! Ntwa
ayerna Akngey, ranap ngkweng anthemarl.
Nga nthwa, ranap ngkweng lwewarrernemar.
Ntwa arriw rltar-atwa, ranap ngkweng altyw-
erelemarl. ¹⁰ Inngarlap ran! Ntwa Akngey

ayernenty, ranap nthakenh iyelpelant avey-
 angenharl. Nga nthwenty, ranap nthakenh
 irrtiyert-aylpey-angenharl. Ntwa arriw rltar-
 atwenty, Akngey ranap ngkweng altywerele-
 marl, ngap aylpenhem-anem.

¹¹ Alerengkwel ngenh aker aylperrew apek
 ayernem. Ntwa rtnwem ahelengkw ikwer
 anthey-angenharl, arrangkw! Ntwa aylperrant
 anthem arlkweyewan. ¹² Ampengkwel ngenh
 aker kwartew apek ayernem. Ntwa atneth-akert
 ikwer anthey-angenh, arrangkw!

¹³ Arrantherran apmwangkwarr aneyel,
 arrantherrap iterl-areyelarl, ilek-ilek
 mwerr-angker anthaynteyewan ampa
 arrewantherrenhewan. Akngey irrwerl-
 arenyan arrantherr-apeny-wenyarl. Ra mwerr-
 angker inngarl anthem. Ra arrantherr-apeny-
 wenyarl. Ra anthem Inweng Mwerr-angkerarl
 arrewantherr, arrantherr renh ayernentyan.”

Angka arrenty ilkwakert
(Matthew 12:22-32; Mark 3:20-30)

¹⁴ Arlta ingwerelan Jesus-el artwa arrenty-
 akert arey-alhew. Arrentyel artwa renh angkey-
 angenhelenh. Jesus-el arrenty irrentew ikwer-
 they, artwa rap angkenh-anem. Akngerrelan
 apatemel arew. ¹⁵ Ingwer-rneman angkerrenh,
 “Atyetyart arrenty-rnem-wenhel Jesus yanhan
 rlterrkelew, ra arrenty-rnem irrent-aynteyew.”

¹⁶ Ingwer-rneman iterrew, Jesus arrkerneyew,
 rernemap ayernew, “Mwerr-angker mwanty mp-
 waraynta arawerrng-akertel! Alakenh anan-

therr areyew, Akngeyelanang inngarl ngenh thwenew.”

17 Jesus-elan kanper-antey iterl-arew, rernemarl iterrenh, rap angkanem ikwer-rnem ilew. “Artwa ilkwa apek atyetyart anem apmer anyentew. Akgerr apmer ikwer-areny-rnem apek amentew-amenterrrem, intem-antey rernem atwerrrl-anenty. Nthakenh rerneman anyent-antey aney-angenh, rernemap ingkerrenh arlperry alhem. Apmer ikwer-rnem-wenh-itwew irrptyapant-anem aneyelpem. Artwa ilkwa ran atyetyart irrptyapew-anem anem.

Akgerr-rneman altyernem-then atwerrem apek intem. Nthakenh rerneman anyent-antey aney-angenh, rernemap ingkerrenh arlperry alhem. Apmer ikwer-rnem-wenh-itwew irrptyapant-anem aneyelpem.

18 Arrantherran iterreyel, atyetyart arrenty-rnem-wenhel ayenh rlterrkelerl-anenty-arrpantey. Arrangkwarl yanhey! Ran atyetyart atyeng aney-angenharl. Ran atyetyart arrenty-rnemewantarl aneyel. Nthekwern ra arrenty-rnem irrentey-angenh, ra atyetyart arrenty-rnem irrptyapew aneyelpewerr. Nthekwern atyetyart arrenty-rnem-wenhel ikwerrenh-rnem irrentey-angenh, arrangkwa.

19 Arrantherr iterreyel, rarl ayenh rlterrkelerl-anenty-arrpantey, arrenty-rnem irrent-aynteyew. Iterrenh-arey arrpemar! Arrantherrenh-rnem-alew, rernemar! arrenty-rnem irrentey-angker arrpemar!

Arrenty Satan-elang renh-rnem rlterrkeley-angenh, arrangkw! Nga alakenh angkenty, rernemap ngkweng ahelerrem, rernemarl ilem, 'Rlterr Akngey-wenhelant arrenty irrentey-angker.' ²⁰ Akngey atyetyart ilkwanam ingkerrew anem. Arawerrng ikwerenh-akertel athan arrenty-rnem irrentey-angker inngarl. Anngel arrantherr aley areyel."

²¹ Jesus-el angka ingwer-anem ilenh, arawerrng Akngey-wenhan rlterr Satan-wenhangkwarr. "Artwa rlterr ilkwel warl ikwerenh arntarnt-arem. Rarl alakenh arntarnt-arem, ilek-ilek ikwerenh mwanty ayntem warl kwenel. Ingwerentyakel nthakenh irryert-iney-angenh.

²² Artwa ingwer rlterr innga ikwer-angkwarr apetyenty, renhap athenemel atwem. Rap inem ilek-ilek warlelarl aynteyel-rnem, rap arlperryelemel anthem ikwerenh-rnemew-anem."

Anaynteleyel: Jesus-el angka nhenh ilenh, renh-rnem akalty-antheyew. Arrenty alkenh artwa arrwekeleny-apeny. Jesus-an artwa rlterr ingwer-apenyarl, ranap rlterr inngarl. Ranap arrenty-rnem arrpwarnemel irrenteyel Akngey-wenh arawerrng ilkwakertel.

²³ Jesus angkew, "Ingwerenty atyeng ilkelhey-angenh, atyenh-wenyarl ra. Ran ingwer-rnem atyeng-warl akngetyey-angenh, ranap renh-rnem atyeng-wety thweneyelarl arleng."

*Arrenty anyent angkep-antey apeyam-alpeyel
(Matthew 12:43-45)*

24 Jesus angkew ikwer-rnem, “Arrenty-wenh-angkwarrarl alakenh-anyeman. Ra artwa anyentel-arleng-tangkwel anem, ingwerentyelap renh irrentem-anem ikwer-they. Ra artwa renh iwerl-alhem-anem, rap alhem-anem, arlpaw-ampeny-warl-anem ywarn-antey nthwem, artwa ingwerew arternperreyew. Ran ament angkem, ‘Ayengan angkep artwa ikwer-warl alpem, ayengarl awank anenh-warl.’ 25 Rap angkep alpem, artwa renh mwerr-anem arey-alpem. Ranap arrenty atnyeney-angenh-anem. Inweng Akngey-wenh rap atnyeney-angenh arrpemar, rarl warl aterng-weny arey-alpem-apeny, iylpwanem. 26 Arrenty rarl arem-penh, ra alpem, apmwa innga 7 ingwer-rneman ingwerl-alpeyew, rernemap ingkerrenh artwa ikwer-warl aylpey-alpem-anem. Artwa irrepern ra arrenty anyent-tangkwel atnyenenh. Aleyan ra anem apmwa innganem, arrenty akngerr-akert. Angka atyenhew awelhemer apenterl-anemel, alakenh ikwer apmwa ayntewerr arrpemar.”

27 Jesus-arl angkenh-antey, arelh anyent arlkew, “Amengkw rarl ngenh alkenhelew ra inkwerelheyel!”

28 Jesus-el tyernew, “Arrangkwarl. Ingwer-rnem angka Akngey-wenhewarl awelheyel-rnem, rernemar inkwerelheyel inngan.”

Ingwer-rnemel areyew, Jesus-elarl mwerr-angker rlterrak-akertel mpwareyel

(Mark 8:11-12; Matthew 12:29-32)

29 Akngerr-anem akngerr-anem akarrerrenh Jesus-warl, rap angkew ikwer-rnem.

“Arrantherran apmwarl! Arrantherran intemarl ayerneyel, ‘Mwerr-angker mwanty mpwara Akngey-wenh arawerrng-akertel!’ Nthakenh atha alakenh-anyem mpwarey-angenh arrewantherr. Athan angka Jonah-akertant ilem. Ranap angkakert Akngey-wenh awank-akerrarl anenh. ³⁰ Arrantherr angka weth iterl-areyel. Aylperr ilkwel renh kwertnew, ingwa atherrel ra ayntenh aylperr-itwel kwen. Akngeyel aylperr iylarnew, Jonah renh iteth-antey rllkwethel iwenhey-alpeyew aketh-warl kwaty impalth-warl. Ikwer-penhan rap tawen ilkwewarl Nineveh-warl alhewanem, ra apmer ikwer-areny-rnem ileyew, apmwewety angkepperreyew Akngey-warl-athek. Ayengan Artwa Inngarl Akngey-wenh, ayengap arrewantherr katy ilweyenh, awenngel ingwa atherrel aynteyenh, Jonah-arl aylperr-itwel ingwa atherrew ayntew-apeny. Ayengap angkep itetherreyenhan ipmepen, arrantherraw Akngey-warl-athek angkepperreyew.

³¹⁻³² Nineveh-areny-rnem Jonah-ew awelhew, rarl angka Akngey-wenh ilenhew. Rernemap nyerrerrew-anem, apmwewetyan angkepperrew. Akngeyel apmwa irrarlkwew ikwer-rnem-wety, rap ikwer-rnem awakelhey-angenharl, angkep renh-rnem atweyewan, arrangkwarl. Kel ayengan ilkwa inngarl Jonah-angkwarr. Arlta anyentel, Akngeyel ingkerrenh-antey rnkerneyenh, renh-rnem ayernemel, iylpareth rernem awelhenty. Arlta ikwerel-antey, Nineveh-areny-rnemel arrenhantherrenh apmwa antweyenh, arrantherr atyeng awelhey-

angenharl, apmwewety angkeperrey-angenh.

Arrantherr angka iterl-areyel arelh atyetyart Sheba-areny-akert. Ra awew, atyetyart Solomon akalty innga. Rap alhew antekerr-they arleng innga, Solomon renh awayew, akalty innga angkenh. Ayengan akalty inngarl Solomon-angkwarr. Arlta anyentel, Akngeyel ingkerrenh-antey rnkerneyenh, renh-rnem ayernemel, iylpareth rernem awelhenty. Arlta ikwerel-antey, arelh atyetyart Sheba-arenyel arrenhantherrenh apmwa antweyenh, arrantherr atyeng awelhey-angenharl, apmwewety angkeperrey-angenh.”

Lyenentyel anaynteyew

³³ Jesus-el angka ingwer-anem ilenh. “Kwenyel anantherr lyenenty arrtyem. Anantherr nthakenh arlengarrel artey-angenh, nthakenh pantyel artey-angenh, arrangkw. Anantherr irrwerl tywenem, ingwerentyel anaynt arenhey-alhem warl-itwew, rernemap aylpenhey-alhemarl. ³⁴ Alakenh-anyem anngelan iwerr anewantherr lwewarrernem, anantherrap anaynt-anem arem. Anngel mwerr arem, mwerran anantherr anem lyenentyel-apeny. Annga apmwa, anantherr anem atemwengkel-apeny. ³⁵ Mwanty anaynta, lyenenty ngkwenh ilwewerr; aparrngerrewerr nga! ³⁶ Nga intem anem lyenenty Akngey-wenhel, renh apentemel, ntwā renh iterl-arem inngarl. Nthakenh ngenh atemwengkel artey-angenh. Nthakenh ngan apal aney-angenh, iylpelant renh away-angenh.”

*Jesus-el artwa Pharisee-rnem ilteyel
(Matthew 23:1-39; Mark 12:38-40)*

³⁷ Ikwer-penh Jesus-elarl akalty-anthenh-penh, artwa Pharisee anyentel renh ilew, amern arlkweyew warl ikwerenh-itwew. Jesus alhew ikwerel-arleng, amern arlkweyew.

³⁸ Artwa Pharisee-el renh arew, rap apatew. Rap iterrew, “Ay! Artwa nhenh iltya atherr irrarlkelhey-angenh Moses-wenh-angkwarr, amern arlkweyew-alentyan.”

³⁹ Jesus ikwer angkew, “Arrantherr Pharisee-rnem tyampet aketh-ampeny aleth irrarlkeyel. Arrantherr apmwel-ayeth iterreyel. Aketh-ampeny arrantherr mwerr-arrpantey, kwenan apmwarl. Arrantherr apmwernemarl rnterthen.

⁴⁰ Arrantherr arraty iterrey-angenharl. Akngeyelan arrenhantherrenh arnwarnew, iterl-areyel arrenhantherrenh kanper.

⁴¹ Arrantherr arraty anemer. Amern-rnem akngerr arrantherr atnyeneyel. Kel ingwer-rnem anthenherr-arey arrangkwarl aneyel-rnem. Alakenh Akngeyan inkwerelheyenharl arrewantherr, rap inngarl arrenhantherrenh apmwewety irrarlkeyenhan.

⁴² Arrantherr artwa Pharisee-rnemay! Akngeyelan arrenhantherrenh artewentyel irrwampenh-antheyenh! Arrantherrarl

lyapelheleyel-apeny amern atherrk akely-rnem akep-akalthemel, akelyarl-akely anthem Akngeyewan, Moses-elarl akalty-anthenh-angkwarr. Mwerr-angker. Ingwer-rnem-

alew? Arrantherr mwerr ingwer-rnemew arnwarney-angenh, arrangkw. Arrantherr Akngeyew artewentyel ilkelhey-angenh, arrangkw. Arrantherr artewentyel ilkelhemer

Akngeyew ingwer-rnemew-then. Alakenh-anyem arrantherr Moses-angkwarr apentemer.

⁴³ Arrantherr artwa Pharisee-rnemay! Akngeyelan arrenhantherrenh artewentyel irrwampenh-antheyenh! Arrantherr alhenty tyaty Jew-rnem-wenh-warl, arrwekel intem aney-alhem, ingwer-rnemel arrenhantherrenh araynteyew-away. Arrantherr inkwerelhem, ingwer-rnemar! arrewantherr kwenerrey-alhem, atyetyart ilkwa antwem.

⁴⁴ Arrantherr artwa Pharisee-rnemay! Akngeyelan arrenhantherrenh artewentyel irrwampenh-antheyenh! Ingwer-rnemel arrenhantherrenh arem, rernemap iterrem, arrantherran mwerr-arrpantey. Arrantherran anenty apmwel-ayeth, ingwer-rnemel apentem, rernemap apmwel-ayeth arrpemar! irrem. Akngeyan arrewantherr awakelheyenh, rap atweyenh arrpemar!” Alakenh-anyem Jesus angkew artwa Pharisee-rnemew.

Jesus-el artwa angka Moses-wenhew akalty-anthey-angker-rnem ilteyel

(Matthew 23:1-36; Mark 12:38-40)

⁴⁵ Artwa akalty anyent awelhenh, ranap artwa angka Moses-wenhew akalty-anthey-angkerarl. Rap angkew Jesus-ew, “Atyetyartay! Ntwarl artwa Pharisee-rnem alakenh iltem, ntwap an-wernantherrenhan iltem arrpemar!”

⁴⁶ Jesus-el tyernew, “Yew-yew! Arrantherr angka Moses-wenhew akalty-anthey-angker-rnemay! Akngeyelan arrenhantherrenh artewentyel irrwampenh-antheyenh arrpemar!”

Arrantherr akalty-anthem arrewantherrenh-angkwarr. Arrantherr akgerr pwerep-anthem, angka ingkerr Moses-wenhew awelheyew. Alakenh ingwerentyel artwa pwerep-anthem, ilengem awerr akngaynteyew-apeny. Pwerep-antheyel arrantherr alakenh wenh, arrantherranap renh-rnem alpemeley-angenh, arrangkw.

⁴⁷ Akngeyelan arrenhantherrenh inngarl artewentyel irrwampenh-antheyenh! Angkakert Akngey-wenh arrwekeleny-rnem aweng-rnem-itwew aynteyneyel. Arrantherr aweng-rnem inngelhelemel intem aperneyel. Arreng arrewantherrenh-rnemel angkakert-rnem atwenharl awank-akerr. Rernemap awelhey-angenh angka Akngey-wenhew, arrangkw.

⁴⁸ Arrantherranap aweng-rnem inngelhelemel intem aperneyel! Arrantherran alakenh mpwarem, arrantherrap apmwel-ayeth ileyel, arreng arrewantherrenh-rnem arraty anenty-arrpantey, rernemarl angkakert-rnem atwenh awank-akerr.

⁴⁹ Arrwekel-antey Akngeyel iterl-arenh alakenh. Rap angkew, 'Atha angkakert-rnem ingwer-rnem-then Jew-rnem-warl thweneyew. Rernemarl ingwer-rnem atwem ipmew, ingwer-rneman alhengkerr anthemantarl.'

⁵⁰⁻⁵¹ Cain-el ayteyikw Abel-tangkwel atwew. Ingwer-rnemel-anem atwenh angkakert Akngey-wenh-rnem. Artwa anyent Zechariah rernem atwew arrpemar, rarl rtnenh tyaty ilkwa Jew-rnem-wenhel kwen, ampwal rwew-arelh arrerenty. Yew-yew, atha arrenhantherrenh arraty ileyel. Akngeyan

ahelerreyel arrewantherr. Ra arrenhantherrenh
ayntarrp-ileyenh, arreng arrewantherrenh-
rnhemarl angkakert Akngey-wenh-rnem
atwenh awank-they.

⁵² Yew-yew! Arrantherr angka Moses-wenhew
akalty-anthey-angker-rnemay! Akngeyelan
arrenhantherrenh inngarl artewentyel
irrwampenh-antheyenh! Arrantherr angka
Akngey-wenh arraty akalty-anthem, akgerr
ingwer-rnem akaltyerreyew, ikwerenh-
angkwarr anaynteyew. Arrangkwaw!
Rerneman angka ikwerenh iterl-arey-angenh,
arrantherr-apeny!”

⁵³ Ikwer-penh Jesus anperl-alhew apmer
ikwer-they. Artwa Pharisee-rnem-then
artwa angka Moses-wenhew akalty-anthey-
angker-rnem-then rernem renh apenteynenh
intem. Rernem ahel ikwer angkerrenh,
renhap intem ayerneynenh. ⁵⁴ Rernemap
ikwer arrkernelhenh, ra apek apmwel-ayeth
angkenteyew, rernem ayntarrp-ileyew renharl.

12

*Mwanty angkaynteyew, Akngeyelarl aweyel-
wety*

¹ Akgerr-anem akgerr-anem akarrerrenh
Jesus-warl, interrenty rtnenherrenh
ankertewerrenhanap. Rap kwertengerl
ikwerenh-rnemew-tangkwel angkenh. “Mwanty
anayntenh-arey, artwa Pharisee-rnem-apeny
irrewerr. Rernem aney-angenh, rernemarl
angkem-angkwarr. ² Rernem nthakenh

irrtiyertel apmwel-ayeth mpwarey-angenh, Akngeyelarl arem-wety. Ra arem, rap apmwan anayntelenhey-alpem angkeparl, akngerrel iterl-areyewan. Arrantherran nthakenh irrtiyertel apmwel-ayeth mpwarey-angenh arrpemar. ³ Kel mwanty angkayntenh-arey. Arrantherr apek ingwerew irrtiyertel ingwel angkem. Ingwerentyakel awemarl, rap ingwepenh akngerrew iley-ayntem. Arrantherr apek warl kwen-itwew arreytemel angkem. Ingwerentyakel awemarl, rap atayel angka arrewantherrenh ilem, akngerrel awayew.”

Ingwer-rnem-wety atererrey-angenh, Akngey-wetyant atererreyew
(Matthew 10:26-31)

⁴ Jesus angkw kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnemew, “Arrantherr atyeng apelty-rnem, athan arrenhantherrenh arraty ileyel. Atererrey-angenh artwa ahelengkw-rnem-wety. Rerneman arrenhantherrenh ipmew atwey-angker. Ipmew atwenty-penhan rernem nthakenh arrenhantherrenh irrwampenh-anthey-angenh-anem, arrangkw-anemarl. ⁵ Arrantherr Akngey anyent-wetyant atererremer. Ilkelhentyelan rap arrenhantherrenh-tangkwel atwewerr, rap iwewerr rwa ilkwewarl-anem, aletharl ampeyel-warl. Ikwer-wety arrantherr atererremeran. ⁶ Nyengk yanh-rnemew iterrenh-arey. Anantherran iterrem, nyengkew-rnem apmwewathen. Akngeyanap ikwer-rnem athamerrem, iylpelerlewey-angenh renh-rnem. ⁷ Arrewantherr Akngeyan athamerrem inngarl.

Arrantherr akgerr innga alperr-apeny. Ranap kanper ingkerrenh anyentarl-anyentarl iterl-arem. Rarl thip-rnem arntarnt-arem-apeny, rap arrenhantherrenh mwanty inngarl arntarnt-arem.”

*Angka Jesus-akert ilaynteyew alhewer
(Matthew 10:32-33)*

⁸ Jesus kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnemew angkew, “Ayengan Artwa Inngarl Akngey-wenh. Ayengan arraty arrewantherr angkeyel. Arrantherr ingwer-rnem ilenty, alhewer angkemel, ‘Athan Jesus apenteyel’, ayeng arrewantherr inkwerelhemarl. Athap ilem antyerl Akngey-wenh-rnem, ‘Inngarl rernem ayenh apenteyel!’ ⁹ Arrantherr apek ingwer-rnem ilem, ‘Athan Jesus-arl iterl-arey-angenh’, ayengap arrewantherr-wety intwemelerremarl. Athap ilem antyerl Akngey-wenh-rnem, ‘Renh-rnem atha iterl-arey-angenhaw!’ ¹⁰ Arrantherr apek atyeng apmwel-ayeth angkem, Artwa Akngey-wenh Innga ikwer. Arrantherrap Akngey-warl alakenh angkem, ‘Akngeyay! Apmwa atyeng-wety irrarlka.’ Rap apmwa renh irrarlkem arrewantherr-wety. Rap arrewantherr awakelhey-angenharl, arrenhantherrenh angkep atweyewan, arrangkwarl. Arrantherr apek apmwel-ayeth angkem Inweng Mwerr-angker Akngey-wenh ikwer. Akngeyelanap nthakenh apmwa renh irrarlkey-angenharl arrewantherr-wety, arrangkwarl. Arrantherrap apmwa ikwer-akert-antey anayntem intem-antey.

11 Arrantherr ayenh apententy, mwanty ingwer-rnemel arrenhantherrenh antwerrkewerran, tyaty Jew-rnem-wenh-warl akngewerranem. Rernem arrenhantherrenh court-warl apek akngewerranem. Artwa rltwernemelthen atyetyart ingwer-rnemelthen rernemap arrenhantherrenh arrkernem, ayern-ayntem-anem intem. Atererrey-angenh, rernemarl ayernem-wetyan. 12 Inweng Mwerr-angker Akngey-wenh ra akalty-anthem, angkeyew arraty, rernem ayernentyan.”

Angka artwakert ampwal akngerr akarreley-angker

13 Akngerr ingwer-rnem anenh-antey, Jesus-ew awelherrenh. Artwa anyentan angkew ikwer, “Atyetyartay! Awayaty atyenhelthen ayla akngey aylewenh iylpelerlewew. Awayaty atyenhel akngew akngey-wenh ilek-ilek ingkerrenh. Ntwa renh ilemer, ampwal-rnem arlper-rtyeyleyew atyengarl ingwerentyan.”

14 Jesus-el tyernew, “Ayengan arla, mpwelwenharl yanhan! Nthakenh atha iley-angenh. Mpwelarrp arlper-tyelenh-atherr!” 15 Rap ingkerrew-anem angkew, “Arternp anemel awelhenherr-arey. Anketyerrerrl-aney-angenh! Nthakenh arrantherr ampwal akngerrew inkwerelhey-angenh. Nthakenh ilek-ilekel arrenhantherrenh akngey-angenh Akngey-warl, arrangkw.”

16 Jesus-el angkanem ilenh ikwer-rnem. “Artwa anyent anenh ampwal akngerr-akert. Ra apmer akngerrew-artey anem, rap amern

akngerr lyapelhelenhan. ¹⁷ Warlan amern akwerneyew-arelh ingkerrenh arrngelew. Rap nthakenh amern lyertenyrneman akwerney-angenh, ingwer-ingwer arlkwaynteyewan. Rap ywarn-anem iterrew. ¹⁸ Rarl ament iterrenh-penh, ra angkew, ‘Alakenh atha mpwarey. Atha warl akely-rnem atakey, ilkwernem-anem arteyneyew. Alakenhan mwerrarl, atha amern ingkerrenh akwerneyew ampwal-rnem-then. ¹⁹ Kel ilek-ilek atha atnyenyel-anem, ayeng ltyerreyew-anem, warrkerrey-angenh-anem. Atha inkwerelhemel amern-then arlkwaynteyew, ngkwarl-then antywaynteyew.’

²⁰ Akngeyel ranap renh arew, angkew-anem ikwer, ‘Ngan apmwel-ayeth iterreyel! Rlengkan ingwel nga ilwem! Amern yanh-rnem-alew, ngkwengarl ntw amentew akarrelenh? Rernemap ingwer-rnemewant-anem ayntaxan.’ ”

²¹ Jesus-el angka ilenh-penh, rap angkew ikwer-rnem, “Alakenh-anyem irrem artwa an-ketyewan, ampwal mwerr-angker-rnemaarl akar-reyley amentew, ingwer-rnem anthey-angenh. Ran Akngeyew iterrey-angenh. Ra iterreyel, rant ilek-ilek atnyenerl-anenty-arrpantey, Akngey-angkwarran arrangwarl.”

Arralty-aney-angenh
(*Matthew 6:25-34*)

²² Ikwer-penh Jesus angkew kwertengerl ikwerrenh-rnemew, “Nthakenh arrantherr intem artewenty iterrey-angenh amernew-then arnkewew-then. Akngeyel arrenhantherrenh

arntarnt-aremarl. ²³ Mwerrarlap amern-then arnkwithen atnyeneyew. Iteth aneyew mwerr inngarl. ²⁴ Angerl yanh-rnem arenharey. Rernem-alew? Rernem irrngwa ilkanthey-angenharl, amern atherrkeny lyapeyewan, arrangkw. Amern ampengerrenty, rernemap akalthemel iney-angenh, arrangkw. Rernem amern warl-warl-anem akwerney-angenh, ingwer-ingwer-anem arlkwaynteyew. Arrangkwarl! Akngey rant renh-rnem wantem, rarl ikwer-rnem athamerreman. Arrewantherranap ran athamerrem inngarl, nthakenh iwerl-alhey-angenh! ²⁵⁻²⁶ Arrantherr ilkelheyel, arleng-alenty anaynteyew, ampwerreyew-atety. Nthakenh arrantherr iterrey-angenh, arleng-alenty anaynteyew, arrangkw. Arleng-alenty apek arrantherr anem, arrangkw apek. Alakenh artewenty iterrey-angenh, amern akngerr ineyew, arrantherr arlkwaynteyew.

²⁷ Arnkwewan artewenty iterrey-angenh arrpemarl. Alpeyt yanh-rnem arenharey. Rernem-alew? Rernem warrkerrey-angenh. Arnkwethen atanthey-angenh, rernem aylpeyew, arrangkw. Mwerr-angkerarl rernem rtnew-rtnem. Atyetyart Solomon, awankakerrarl anenh, arnkwa mwerr-angker arlkeny-arlkenyelarl ra ayipenh. Arnkwa Solomonwenh mwerr-angker, alpeyt-rnemanap mwerr-angker inngarl! ²⁸ Akngeyel arnwarnew ilek-ilek alpeyt-rnem atherrk-rnem-then. Aherretyel rernem arlenyerrem, anantherrap arrtiyem-anem. Ra ingkerr arntarnt-arem, arrewantherr

Akngey artewenty athamerrem, nthakenh iwerl-alhey-angenh! Artewenty iterrey-angenh, arnkwa akngerrel aylpaynteyew. Arrantherran Akngeyewan awelh-aynteyew. Irrtywerremel renh apentey-angenh!

²⁹ Kel iterrey-angenh alakenh, ‘Amern-then aker-then-alew? Kwaty-then teylip-then-alew?’ Alakenh artewenty iterrey-angenh!

³⁰ Ingwer-rnem Akngey iterl-arey-angenh-rnemel rernem alakenh intem iterrem. Akngey irrwerl-arenyel arrenhantherrenh iterl-aremarl, nthakenh iwerl-alhey-angenh. Ra iterl-arem, arrantherrarl amern-weny arnkeweny-thenan aneyelan, rarlap anthem an arrewantherr.

³¹ Akngeyan atyetyart ilkwa ingkerrew, rap arrenhantherrenh arntarnt-areyel. Ikwerew ament arrantherr iterrenty, rap anthem amern-then arnkewethen ampwal ingwer-rnem-thenan arrewantherr.”

*Ilek-ilek mwerr-angker Akngey-itwel irrwerl
(Matthew 6:19-21)*

³² Jesus angkew kwertengerl 12 ikwer-rnem, “Arrantherran irrpetyap. Atererrey-angenh. Arrantherr yep-yep-rnem-apeny, Akngeyan yep-yepew-artey-apenyarl. Rap arrenhantherrenh ayerrpelew, ikwer-itwel aney-alpeyew.

³³ Ampwal-rnem arrantherrarl akarrelenh-rnem ahern nhenh-itwew, arrangkwarlap ikwer-angkwarran. Ampwal-rnem akngerr apwert-then akarrelenty, ingwerentyel irrtyert-inewerr apek, interrkel arlkewewerr apek.

Ampwal-rnem tharlemelenh-arey, apwert-anem ingwer-rnemew anthemel arrangwarl aneyel-rnemew. Arrantherrap alakenh-anyem Akngey-warl anthem. Rap arrernem arrewantherr ilek-ilek mwerr-angker irrwerl-itwew. Mwerr-angker ayntayntem intem-antey irrwerl-itwew, nthakenh ywerrey-angenh, arrangkw. Ingwerentyel irrtiyert-iney-angenh, interrkel arlkwey-angenh, arrangkw.
³⁴ Arrantherr iterl-arenty, Akngeyel ilek-ilek mwerr-angker arrewantherr irrwerl-itwew atnyeneyel, arrantherrap intem iterrem Akngeyew. Arrantherr ilek-ilekant atnyenem ahern nhenh-itwew, arrantherranap iterrem ampwal ikwer-rnemewant.”

Mwanty arntarnt-arelh-aynteyew, Jesus-arl angkep apetyeyenh-wety (Matthew 24:45-51)

³⁵⁻³⁷ Jesus angkew ikwer-rnem, “Mwanty arntarnt-arelh-ayntenh-arey atyeng, ayengarl angkep apey-alheyenh ahern nhenh-warl. Angka nhew awelhenh-arey.

Artwa ilkwa anyent anenh warrkenh akngerrew-artey. Atwerrpan ra angkew ikwerenh-rnemew, ‘Ayengarl alhem-wety atyeng apely areyew, arrantherran warl atyenh arntarnt-arayntenh-arey. Mpwelherl-anemel, ayengant apey-alpeyew-atety, arntarnt-arelhemel atyeng.’ Rap anperl-alhew ikwer apely-wenh apmer-warl-anem. Akngerr apmer ikwerel akarrerrenh, amern akngerr inkwerelhemel kwenty arlkwerrenh.

Ingwa ikwerel-antey artwa ilkwa ra alpew warl ikwerenh-warl. Warrkenh ikwerenh-rnem atyek-antey anenh, arntarnt-arelhenh ikwer lyenenty-akert. Rarl arlkey-alpew, rerneman ar-riw ikwer altywerelew. Artwa ilkwan inkwerel-hew, warrkenh ikwerenh-rnemarl atyek-antey ikwer mpwelhemew, rarl ilanthew-angkwarr. Ra renh-rnem ilew arrernelheyew, rap amentel-antey amern-anem ampernew, rernem arlk-veyew.

³⁸ Mwerrang awelheyelay? Artwa ilkwa ingwer apek apey-alpew ampepenyel ingwel, aherrk-aherrkel apek. Warrkenh ikwerenh-rnem atyek-antey mpwelhenh ikwer, rernemap inkwerelhey-ayntem, artwa ilkwa ran inkwerel-hew arrpemarl ikwer-rnem.”

³⁹ Jesus-elan angka ingwer-anem ikwer-rnem ilenh. “Irrtyert-awarr alhew anyelkel-antey warl anyent-warl. Rap warlew-arte y iley-angenh-antey, warlew-arte y ra ikwer atyek-anteyarl arntarnt-arelherl-anewerr, alwernemel renh ir-rentewerrarl. Rap kwen aylpenhew, ilek-ilek-anem inew. ⁴⁰ Ayengan Artwa Inngarl Akngey-wenh. Arrantherr atyeng arntarnt-arelheyewan, arrantherrarl iterl-arey-angenh, ayengarl angkep apey-alheyenhan. Arran-therr apal anerl-anewerr, ayengan arwapeny apey-alheyenh, aremerrey-alheyenh.” Alakenh-anyem Jesus ilelhenh kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnemew.

⁴¹ Peter-el Jesus ayernew, “Ingkartay, 12 anwernantherrant iterrem angka nhenhew? Ingkerrenh-antey apek iterrem angka ikwer?”

⁴² Jesus-elan tyernew alakenh: “Atha angka arrenhantherrenh artwa akalty-akert ileyew, rarl arraty intem Akngeyew anem. Artwa ilkwel artwa nhelkwer-anyem arew. Rap renh ar-rernew, atyetyart ampepel aneyew, rarl war-kenh ingwer-rnem arntarnt-araynteyew, amern antherl-aynteyew. ⁴³ Artwa ilkwa alhew-tangkwel. Rarl apey-alpewel, warrkenh renh arey-alpew, mwerrarl warrkerrenh artewentyel. ⁴⁴ Ra inkwerelhew, rap angkew war-kenhew, ‘Nga mwerr-angker innga warrkerrew. Nhepenh-anyem nga warlewant atyetyart aney-angenh. Ngan atyetyart aneyenh ilek-ilekew; warlew, pwelek-rnemew, atherrkew, ilek-ilek ingkerrenh atyenhew.’

⁴⁵ Warrkenh ingweran arraty warrkerrey-angenh apek. Ra iterrew, ‘Atyengew-artey apey-alpey-angenh-antey, intem apek alhew.’ Ran iltemel atwenh warrkenh ingwer-rnem, artwernem-then arelh-rnem-akerr. Ran aynterlant-anenh, amernant akngerrarl arlkwemel, ngkwarl-then antywenh, terangerreyew-atety. ⁴⁶ Rap apal ayntem, ikwerew-arteyarl apey-alpewel. Artwa ikwerew-arteyel renh artewentyel atwew, irrentemel ingwer-rnemarl anenh-warl, Akngey apentey-angenh-rnem-warl-anem.” Alakenh-anyem Jesus ikwer-rnem angkenh.

⁴⁷ Jesus-el angka warrkenh-akert anayntelew. “Mwerr arrantherr aweyel angka nhenhan? Warrkenhel iterl-areyel arraty-angkwarr, ikwerew-arteyelarl renh ilanthew-angkwarr, rap alakenh irremer. Ra apmwelhelenty,

ikwerew-arteyel renh artewentyel irrwampenh-anthem. ⁴⁸ Ikwerew-arteyel renh mwanty iley-angenh apek, alakenh ileyew. Warrkenh ra apmwelhelenty, ikwerew-arteyel renh alyepelant irrwampenh-anthem. Kel alakenhaym Akngeyelan anthem warrk akely ingwerenty anyentew. Akngey ilkelhem, ikwer arraty warrkerreyew. Rap renh ayerney-angenh warrk ingwerewan. Akngeyel apek warrk ilkwarl ingwerentyak anyentew anthem-anem. Akngey ilkelhem, ra ikwer arraty warrkerreyew arrpemar. Nthekwern ra alakenh angkey-angenh, ‘Warrk nhayman ilkwarl, nthekwern atha arnwarney-angenh.’ ”

*Altyernem amentew-amenterreynh Jesus-they
(Matthew 10:34-39)*

⁴⁹ Jesus-elan kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem akalty-anthenh-antey, rap ikwer-rnem angkew, “Ayeng apetyew ahern nhenh-warl, angka Akngey-wenh ilaynteyew. Ingwer-rnemelan iylparethel away-angenh. Akngeyel renh-rnem rwewarl iweyenh, aletharl ampeyel-warl. Ayengan iterreyel, ‘Akngey alakenh anamerl irremer!’ ⁵⁰ Ingwer-rnemel-tangkwel ayenh atweyenh, artewentyel irrwampenh-anthemel. Akngeyel ilew awank-akerr, alakenharl irreyenh. Ayengan artewenty iterreyel-anem mpwelheyel, ayenh rernem ywerrelhelemel ipmew atweyew-atety. ⁵¹ Arrantherr apmwel-ayeth iterreyel alakenh, ‘Jesus-ang apetyew ahern nhenh-warl, ingwer-rnem ileyew, akeleyt anaynteyew?’ Arrangkwarl! Akngerr ilterrerl-aneyenh

arnerant-arey atyeng-they. ⁵² Ingwer-rnem altyernem anerl-aneyenh warl anyentel. Ingwer-rnemel ayenh apenteyenh, ingwer-rnemelan arrangkw apek. ⁵³ Rernemap ingkerrenh ilterrerl-aneyenh, akeleyt aney-angenh, arrangkw. Aynenheng-rnem ilterrerl-aneyenh. Amenheng-rnem ilterrerl-aneyenh arrpemar. Anherrenheng-rnem ilterrerl-aneyenh arrpemar. Alakenhaym akngerran ilterrerl-aneyenh atyeng-they.”

*Mwanty iterremel arraty anaynteyew
(Matthew 16:1-3; Mark 8:11-13)*

⁵⁴ Jesus angkw akngerrarl rtenherrenhew, “Arrantherrarl akwerrkel-akwerrkel arem, alker-itwewarl artenhey-alpem, arrantherrap alakenh angkem, ‘Ya, rlengkan kwatyarl rntwem.’ Raw inngarl rntweman. ⁵⁵ Arepal pwenty, arrantherr alakenh angkem, ‘Ya, aherrety-anem irrenhey-alpeyenh alerl-antey.’ Rap inngarl aherrety irreman. ⁵⁶ Arrantherran arraty iterrey-angenh! Arrantherr arem akwerrkel-akwerrkel-then arepal-then, arrantherrap arem, nthakenh irreyenh. Arratyip! Arrantherr iterl-aremer, ran aynteyenh, ayengarl angkeyel-angkwarr. Rlengkan arrantherr anngel ilek-ilek areyel. Arrantherrap iterl-arey-angenh, nthakenh irreyenh arrwekel.

⁵⁷ Arrantherr iterl-aremer, arraty aneyew. Kel arrantherr arraty anayntenh-arey! ⁵⁸ Athan angka ilem, arraty-angkwarr aneyew-arelh. Mwanty ingga iterrenh-arey! Ntwa apek

ingwerenty iltenh. Ra apek artewenty ahelerrew ngkweng, ngenh court-emeleyew apek. Nga angkemer ikwer-warl, arternp ikwer awelhemel. Ra apek ngkweng angkem, 'Menty-anem iylpelerrey'. Alakenhaym mwerrant-atherr-anem mpwelanth pweyterremarl. Ngetangkwel apek ikwer-warl ilelhey-angenh, ra ngenh inngarl court-emelewerr. Artwa court-ew-arteyel ngenh ilem, apwert akgerr ikwer antheyew. Ra ngenh ahayiwem-anem iltyemwerney-warl, akwernem-anem iltyemwerneyel ngenh. ⁵⁹ Ngenhap arlengew-alenty tyayl-itwew atnyenem, ntwaw apwert antheyew-atety, artwa court-ew-arteyelarl ilanthew-angkwarr." Alakenh-anyem Jesus-el akgerr akalty-anthenh.

13

Angkeperrenhey-alpa apmwethy, ilwewerr-anem nga

¹ Jesus-el akgerran akalty-anthenh-antey, ingwer-rneman apetyew ikwer-warl angka apmwakert. Rernemap ikwer-warl angkey-alhew, "Anantherran ngwampant apetyew Jerusalem-they. Nhakan akgerr Galilee-areny-rnem aylpew tyaty ilkwewarl Jew-rnem-wenharl, Akngeyew kwener-aynteyew. Atnwenh-rnem-then rernem Akngeyew atwew arrtymel. Rernemarl alakenh irrenhewarl, Atyetyart Pilate-wenh ahawarr-rnem rernem alhew, aylpenhew-anem tyaty ilkwewarl. Rernemap Galilee-areny-rnem ingkerrenh atwey-alhew ipmew-antey!"

² Jesus-el awew, rap ayernew, “Nthakenharl arrantherran iterreyel? Ilek-wety akngerr Galilee-areny-rnem ilwew? Rerneman irrwer-nelhew, apmwel-ayetharl apek anenh? Akngeyelap apek renh-rnem irrwampenh-antheyew? Ingwer-rnem Galilee-arenyan mwerr-angkwarr apek anenh? ³ Awelhenh-arey atyeng arrantherr! Arrantherr nyerrerremel apmwewety angkeppermer Akngey-warl, arrantherran ilwewerr arrpemarl. ⁴ Arrantherr apek angka awew, artwa 18 weth-rnem tawen Siloam-areny-akert? Warl arlpenty ilkwa atakelhew, aytne-mel ikwer-rnem-warl, lthwew-anem renh-rnem ipmew-antey. Rernem-alew? Arrantherr apek iterreyel, Siloam-areny-rneman apmwel-ayetharl anenh? Akngeyan ikwer-rnem iterrey-angenh apek, renh-rnem arntarnt-arey-angenh, ingkerrenh-anemaril ilwew? Arrangkw, alakenh-weny. Rerneman apmwelhelew, arrantherr-apy. ⁵ Arrantherr apmwewety angkeppermer Akngey-warl, arrantherrap ilwewerr arrpemarl.”

Angka arwerl amern-weny-akert

⁶ Jesus-el renh-rnem akalty-antheyew, Akngeyan akngerrew mpwelheyel, rernem angkepperrenhey-alpeyew apmwethey, ra renh-rnem irrwampenh-anthewerr. Rap ilenhanem angka ikwer-rnem. “Artwa ilkwelan katen atnyenenh, rap arwerl tywerrk-apy lyapelhelenh katen ikwer-itwew. Rap arerlenty-akngenh amern anentyew arwerl ikwer-itwew ywarn-antey. ⁷ Rap angkew warrkenh

ikwerenhew, ‘Aherrety irrpetyew-anem atha arenh arwerl nhenh amern anentyew. Arrangkwarl! Arwerl nhenhelan ahern arrngelem arrangkew. Arterney-anem, arwerl ingwerant-anem lyapelheley-alkenh.’ ⁸ Artwa warrkenh angkew, ‘Artwa ilkway, aherrety anyentew-anem alerl mpwelhey. Alerl atha angerney ahern itwelhelemel, atna pwelek-wenh-anem arrernemel. ⁹ Aherrety anyent-penhel mwerr-anem apek lyapem. Kel mwerr. Amern aney-angenh, athap arternemarl.’ ”

Alakenh-anyem Jesus-elan ilenh ikwer-rnem.

Jesus-elan arelh arntety mwerreleyel arlta ikwerel ltyerrey-angker Jew-rnem-wenhel

¹⁰ Ikwer-penh, Saturday-el, arlta ikwerel ltyerrey-angkerel, Jesus aylpenhew tyaty ilkwe-warl Jew-rnem-wenh-warl. Rap akngerr inga akalty-anthenh. ¹¹ Arelh arntety anyent anenh. Ran artep apmwa alhenh, nthekwern arratyerrey-angenh, arrangkew. Arrenty anyentel renh arntetyelew awank-akerr, aherrety 18-el. ¹² Jesus-el renh arew, rap arlkew-anem, ra apetyeyew. Rap angkew, “Irrepern ngan arelhampw! Atha arrenty ngkweng-wety irrentem.” ¹³ Rap arelh arnew itepel, rap anamerlantey arratyerrenhey-alpew-anem. Arelh rap artewentyel inkwerelhew, Akngey nakemel.

¹⁴ Artwa rltwa tyatyew-arteyel arew, ra ahel-errew Jesus-ew. Rap ingkerrenh iltew alakenh, “Arlta 6-ant warrkerreyew-arelh. Rlengkan Saturday-el, arlta ltyerrey-angker. Saturday-el anantherr Akngey-warl-athek angkem. Arlta

ingwer-rnemel arrantherr apetyemer mwerrel-aynteyewan.”

¹⁵ Jesus-el alakenh tyernew, “Arrantherr artwa rltwernem apmwel-ayeth iterreyel, Akngey apenterl-anenty-arrpantey arraty! Arlta arrpanenhel arrantherr atnwenth-rnem tyarlewem, kwaty antywaynteyew, atherrk-then arlkwaynteyew. Nthakenh arrantherr angkethakw iwerl-alhey-angenh, rtnaynteyew parrikel kwen. Saturday-el arrantherran alakenh-anyem iwerl-alhey-angenh arrpemar. ¹⁶ Arrantherranap atnwenthew ilek-ilekew amperrngerrem. Alakenh ayengan amperrngerrew arrpemar arelhampw nhenhew, atha Saturday-el mwerrelemel.”

¹⁷ Artwa rltwernemel awew, rernemap ap-atew, Jesus-elarl nyerrel-anthew. Ingwer-rneman inkwerelhewarl, Jesus-elarl ilek-ilek mwerr-angker mpwarenhew arawerrng rlterrk-akertel.

*Alakenh Akngey-wenh-rnem akngerrerrem
(Matthew 13:31-32; Mark 4:30-32)*

¹⁸ Ingwer-ingwer Jesus-elan akngerr akalty-anthenh angka Akngey-akertew, rarl atyetyart aneyenh ingkerrenhew. Rap ayernew, “Nthakenharlap Akngey-wenh-rneman akngerrerrem? Ilek-apenyarlap rerneman? ¹⁹ Rernemanap arwerl akely-apenyarl. Thip anyent arrernelhem, atharlkw arwerl ikwer-itwew mpwareyew. Arwerlarl ilkwerrem-warl thip akngerr-anem

akarrerrem, atharlkw arwerl ikwer-itwew mp-wareyew. Alakenh-anyem akngerr-anem akar-rerrem Akngey-warl.”

(Matthew 12:33)

²⁰ Jesus-elap renh-rnem ayernew arrpemar, “Nthakenharlap Akngey-wenh-rnem akngerrerrem? Ilek-apenyarlap rerneman?
²¹ Arelhel apek amern rtamp akely atherr-tangkwel ampernem. Rap amperneyneyel akngerrerreyew-atety, ingkerrenhel arlkweyew. Alakenh-anyem Akngey-wenh-rneman irrpetyap-tangkwel, ikwer-they akngerr-anem akngerr-anem irrem.”

Angka arriw tyet-akert

²² Jesus alhenh-antey Jerusalem-warl. Rap apmer arrpanenh-warl alhenh, akalty-antherl-apenh akngerr. ²³ Ingwerelan renh ayernew, “Atyetyartay! Akngeyel irrpetyap apekant akngeyneyenh, ikwer-itwel aney-alpeyew, akngerr-weny apek arrangkw?”

Jesus-el angkanem ikwer-rnem ilenh.
²⁴ “Arrantherran arraty anemer. Mwanty atyeng iterrenh-arey, irrwerl Akngey-itwel aney-alpeyew. Ranap arriw tyet-angkwarr aylperl-anenty-apeny. Akngerran akethelarl rtnerl-aneyenh warl-itwew. Rernemap twetiwerlerl-aneyenh, kwen aylpeyew-anem. ²⁵ Warlew-arteyelarl arriw akenteyenh, ingwerenty nthakenh kwen aylpenhey-angenh, arrangkw. Arrantherr Akngey-warl-athek arraty aney-angenh-rnem, arrantherrap akethel rtnayntem. Arrantherrap arriwan rltar-atwerl-aneyenh

ywarn-antey, ayernerl-aneyenh alakenh-anyem, 'Atyetyartay! Arriw anewantherr altywerela!'

Warlew-arteyelan tyerneyenh, 'Arrangkwaw! Athan arrenhantherrenh iterl-arey-angenh! Nthek-arenyarl arrantherran?'

²⁶ Arrantherrap angkeyenh, 'Iterl-areyelanap ntwā anenhantherr! Anantherrarlap anenh, amern arlkwenh ingkerrel-antey! Ntwā apmer anewantherrenh-itwew akalty-anthenh!'

²⁷ Ranap tyerneyenh arrpemar, 'Rwengk, athan arrenhantherrenh iterl-arey-angenh, ayenh apentey-angenh! Atha apmer arrewantherrenh iterl-arey-angenh! Arrantherr irrtwyerremel ayenh apentenh, apmwel-ayeth anemel! Alpenh-arey atyeng-wety!'

²⁸ Ikwer-penhan arrantherr areyenh Abraham, Isaac, Jacob, angkakert Akngey-wenh-rnem-akert. Rernem ingkerr anerl-aneyenh Akngey-itwel. Nthakenh arrantherran ikwer-rnemel-arleng aney-alpey-angenh, arrangkw. Arrantherr ahelerremel artnerl-aneyenh, Akngeyarl arrewantherr-wety intwemelerreyenh. ²⁹ Akngey-wenh-rneman anew-anerl-aneyenh, inkwerelhemel amern kwenty arlkwerl-anemel. Jew-rnem alethang-rnem-then pweyterreyenh anerl-anemel arrpemar. Rerneman akngerrakw-areny, altwerl-areny, ayerrer-areny, antekerr-areny-akerr. Akngeyelanap renh-rnem ingkerrenh arntarnt-arerl-aneyenh. ³⁰ Akngeyan ilkelhew, Jew-rnem-tangkwel ikwer iterreyew rlterrk. Rernemap ampep-they ipmelhew. Aleyan

ingwer-rnemant-anem iterrem ikwer rlterrk. Rernem-tangkwel Akngey-itwel aney-alpeyenh.”

³¹ Jesus-arl angkenhewarl, artwa Pharisee-rnem apetyew ikwer-warl angkey-alhew, “Artwa atyetyart apmer Galilee nhenh-areny, artwa Herod, ra ilanthew, ngenh ipmew-antey atweyew! Ngan alpeyew apmer nhenh-wety!”

³² Ra tyernew, “Herod ra atyetyart apmwa. Ayengan atererrey-angenh ikwer-wety. Arrantherr iley-alpenh-arey renh, athan arrenty-rnem irrent-ayntem alerl-antey, arntety-rnemthen mwerrel-ayntem. Ayengan warrkerr-ayntem, warrk atyenh atha ywerrelheleyew-atety. ³³ Ayengap anperl-alheyenh Jerusalem-warl-anem. Arlta irrpetyel ayeng alpayntem iwerr ikwerel-antey apmer ikwer-warl. Akngeyelan ayenh ilew, apmer ikwer-warl alpeyew. Herod-el nthakenh ayenh ipmew atwey-angenh apmer nhenh-itwew Galilee-itwew, arrangkw. Jerusalem-itwewant ayenh ipmew atweyengan, angkakert-rnem atwew-apeny ikwer-itwew. Rernemap ingkerr ilwew Jerusalem-itwew.”

Jesus amperrngerreyel tawen Jerusalem-areny-rnemew

³⁴ Jesus-an amperrngerreyelpew Jerusalem-areny-rnemew. “Ayengan ikwer-rnem amperrngerreyel Jerusalem-areny-rnemew! Rernem atwew Akngey-wenh angkakert-rnem, Akngeyelarl ikwer-rnem thwenew. Rernem apwertel wemel, ipmew-antey atwew renh-rnem. Ayenganap ilkelhew, renh-rnem ingkerrenh-antey arntarnt-araynteyew.

Ayengan ilkelhew, renh-rnem ingkerrenh akarreyew, tywek-tywekelarl akely-rnem akarrelem-apeny, aympelhel artemel. Alakenh-anyem. Arrangkwarl! Rernemanap ayenh ingkerrenhel artepelant arew! ³⁵ Alakenh-anyem Akngeyelan apmer ikwer-rnem-wenh Jerusalem arntarnt-arey-angenh. Apmer yanhan alkey-anem aynteyenh. Tyaty ilkwa renhanap atep-atakeyenh, ahernel-anem ayntey-alheyenh. Rernem nthakenh ayenh arey-angenh arleng-alenty apmer yanh-itwew. Ingwer-ingwer ayeng angkep apetyeyenh. Rernemap ayenh areyenh-anem, alakenh-anem angkemel, ‘Artwa nhanyem mwerr-angker! Akngeyelan renh thwenew arawerrng rlterrk-akertel!’” Angka nhanyeman Jesus-elan ilenh Jerusalem-areny-rnem-akert.

14

Jesus-el arntety ingwer-anem mwerreleyel arlta ltyerrey-angker ikwerel

¹ Saturday anyentel, arlta ltyerrey-angker ikwerel Jew-rnem-wenh-angkwarrel, Jesus alhew artwa Pharisee alkenh-wenh apmer-warl, amern arlkweyew. Artwa Pharisee ingwer-rnem artwa angka Moses-wenhew akalty-anthey-angker-rnem-then rernem akarrerrew arrpemarl apmer ikwer-warl, amern arlkweyew. Rernemap mwanty-antey Jesus arntarnt-arenh. Rernem alakenh iterrenh, “Angka Moses-wenh ra apentey-angenh apek, arntety ingwerenty mwerrelem Saturday-el.”

² Artwa anyent anenharl arntety ilkwakert. Akwatherr-then arlaw-atherr-then ingkerrenh wangkew. Rap rtnerl-alhemel Jesus-warl alhew. ³ Jesus-elan artwa ilkwernemanem ayernew, “Nthakenh arrantherr iterreyel? Ilek Moses-wenh-angkwarran aynteyel? Mwerarlang artwa arntety mwerreleyewan arlta ltyerrey-angkerel? Arrangkw-part?” ⁴ Artwa ilkwerneman akeleyterrew, arrangkw tyerney-angenh. Jesus-elan artwa arntety arnew, renh mwerrelew. Rap artwa arntety-penh thwenew, mwerr-anem alpeyew apmer ikwerrenh-warl.

⁵ Artwa ran alpew-wety, Jesus-el ayernerl-arrernew artwa ilkwernem, “Angka nhenhew iterrenh-arey arrantherr. Alerengkw ngkwenh apek ayntenty-alhem irrka intwer-warl Saturday-el. Ngap ikwer amperrngerrem, renhap tyerrem-anem. Pwelek ngkwenh apek ayt-nem. Ngap ikwer amperrngerrem, renhap tyerrem arrpemar. Kel alakenh ayeng arntetyew amperrngerrew, athap mwerrelem Saturday-elan.” ⁶ Artwa ilkwa rerneman akeleyterrew, arrangkw tyerney-angenh, apatemel anew-anenh.

Ilkwa aneyew arrkernelhey-angenh

⁷ Kel akngerr anew-anenh artwa Pharisee alkenh-wenh apmerel. Jesus-el arew, rernemar ilkelhew ingkerrenh, arrwekel aneyew artwa alkenh-itwel, amern arlkweyew. Jesus-elan renh-rnem arew, rap angkanem ikwer-rnem ilew, rernem iterl-areyew.

⁸ “Arrantherr iterl-areyel, artwethen arelh-then itengerrem anewantherrenh-angkwarr.

Akngerran akarrerrem apmer anyent-warl, inkwerelhemel amern kwenty arlkwemel ikwer-atherr-itwel. Apmer ikwerew-arteyel apek ngenh ilem, ntwā amern arlkweyew arrpemar. Pwertay mwanty! Arrwekel aney-angenh artwa ilkwel-arleng. Arrwekel-antey apek ra artwa ingwer-tangkwelar. ilew, ilkwa ngkweng-angkwarrar. ⁹ Artwa apmerew-arteyel ngenh ilem, arnangerreyew artwa ilkwa ingwer-wety. Ngap aney-alpem ingkern-ampenyelar. Akngerrelap ngenh arem. Kel ngap artewenty inngey nyerrerrem-anem, ngay? ¹⁰ Ngarl apmer ikwerel aney-alhem, mwanty-tangkwel iterra. Ingkern-ampenyel-tangkwel aney-alhemer. Apmerew-arteyel ngenh arem, rap ngenh ilem, arrwekel-ampenyel aneyew ikwer-itwel. Akngerrelap ngenh arem, rernemap ngenh iterl-arem ilkwar. ¹¹ Kel alakenh-anyem aynteyel: nga ilkwa aneyew arrkernelhem, ingwer-rnemelap ngenh akelyar. ilem. Nga apek akely-antey inkwerelhemel anem, ingwer-rnemelap ngenh ilkwar. ilem.”

¹² Artwa alkenh Pharisee ikwer Jesus angkew-anem. “Ingwer-ingwer apek nga iterrem alakenh, ‘Atha apek ingwer-rnem ilem, apmer atyenh-warl apetyeyew, amern-then akert-then arlkweyew.’ Ngkweng apely-rnemant ntwā iley-angenh. Ngkweng apely-rnemant ntwā iley-angenh. Ingwer-rnem apwert akngerr-akert ntwā iley-angenh. Arrangk! Ingwer-ingwer rernem ngenh ilewerr, amern arlkweyew ikwer-rnem-itwew-anem. ¹³ Ntwā amern akngerr amperenty, ngap alakenh ir-

remer. Apwert-weny-rnem-then lerrp-rnem-then aparrng-rnem-then ntwā ilemer, amern ngkweng-itwew arlkweyew. ¹⁴ Yanh-lkwer-rnemel nthakenh antheyney-angenh angkep. Akngeyelanap ngenh arntarnt-arem, irrngerney-anthemel ngenh. Ingwer-ingweran ra antheynem angkep ngkweng. Arlta ikwerel, rarl itethelem arraty-angkwarr aneyel-rnem, rap ingarl antheynem ngkweng angkep.”

*Akngey ilkelheyel akngerrew ikwer-itwel arlkwemel aneyarr-alpeyew
(Matthew 22:1-14)*

¹⁵ Akngerr ingwer-rnem anew-anenh-antey artwa Pharisee alkenh-wenh apmer-itwew, amern arlkwemel Jesus-ew awelhenh. Rerneman apmwel-ayeth iterrenh alakenh, “Arrangkwarl aneyel-rnem rernem nthakenh aney-alpey-angenh Akngey-itwel, arrangkw.” Artwa anyentan ikwer angkew, “Anantherr inkwerelhem, Akngey-itwel aney-alpeyew amern arlkwemel. Rap arntarnt-arayntem anenhantherrenh.”

¹⁶ Jesus-an angkew, “Atha angka ileyew artwa ilkwakert. Artwa rap amern akngerr inew aker-then, rap iterrew, ‘Athap akngerr ilem, apetyeyew apmer atyenh-warl, amern inkwerelhemel arlkweyew.’ Rap ikwer-rnem yangkelhew, amern arlkweyew ikwer-itwew. Rernem apetyeyew, warrkenh ikwerenh-rnemel amern-then aker-then ampernentyewarlant. ¹⁷ Ikwerenh-rnemel ampernew-penh, rap warrkenh anyentan ikwerenh thwenew,

ingwer-rnem ingwerl-alpeyew. ‘Apetyenh-arey arrantherr! Artwa ilkwa atyengew-arteyarl mpwelheyel amern kwenty-akert!’

¹⁸ Rernemanap anyentarl-anyentarl arlkarerrew, apetyewerr amern arlkweyew. Artwa anyentan angkew, ‘Ngwampan atha katen payemelew, athap rlungk areyew. Angkep alpa, ilerl-alpeyew artwa ngkwengew-artey, nthakenh atha ikwer-itwew arlkwey-angenharl.’

¹⁹ Artwa ingwer-anem angkew, ‘Ngwampan atha pwelek-rnem 10 payemelew. Atha renh-rnem arrkernemel warrkemeleyew. Angkep alpa, iley-alpeyew artwa ngkwengew-artey, nthakenh atha ikwer-itwew arlkwey-angenharl.’ ²⁰ Artwa ingwer-anemarl angkew, ‘Ngwampan ayeng itengerrew. Ayengan aneyew apmer-itwew akelty atyenh-akert.’

²¹ Artwa warrkenh alpem, artwa ikwerew-artey iley-alpeyew, rernemarl arlkarerrew. Artwa ilkwa ra nyerr-anem irrew, rap ahelerremel angkew, ‘Anamerl alha tawen-warl! Alha irrepern ileng-rnemew, iwerrel aneyelew-rnem nthweyew. Apwert-wenyew-rnem-then nthwa. Lerrpew-rnem-then aparrngew-rnem-then nthwa. Renh-rnem akngey-alpa apmer atyenh-warl, amern arlkweyew!’

²² Warrkenh rap alhew, ikwer-rnem nthweyew. Rap renh-rnem arey-alhew, atnwenhew-anem artwa ilkwewenh apmer-warl. Rap angkey-alpew, ‘Nhanteyaw! Atha akngey-alpew, ntwarl ilanthew-penh. Warl nhenhanap arrngeley-angenh-antey. Akngerr inngarl akarrerreyenh-wety.’

²³ Artwa ilkwelan warrkenh ikwerenh thwenew arrpemarl. ‘Anamerl alha tawen aketh-ampeny-warl, ingwer-rnem irrkerel anew-aneylew-rnem nthweyew. Rerneman apetyeyew arrpemarl apmer atyenh-warl. Warl atyenh akngerrel arrngelenheyew!’ ²⁴ Rap angkew-anem akngerrew warl ikwer-itwew, ‘Awelhenh-arey atyeng! Ingwer-rneman atha ilew arrwekel-antey ywarn. Rernem ayenh nyerrel anthew. Rernemap nthakenh amern atyenh arlkwey-angenharl, arrangkw!’ ”

Jesus-elan angka nhenh ilen, artwa ilkwel-rnemarl angka Akngey-wenh inwerlewenh. Nthakenh rernem ikwer-itwel aney-alpey-angenh.

Jesus anantherr apentemer mwanty iterremel

²⁵ Jesus-an alhenh-antey tawen Jerusalem-warl. Akngerrelan renh apenteynenh. Rap artepang arew, angkew-anem ikwer-rnem, ²⁶ “Ingwerenty athamerrem ikwerenh-rnemewant. Aynewikw-then amewikw-then ra ilkelhem. Ra ilkelhem akeltyew-then alerikwew-rnem-then, awayikwew-then angkwerikwew-then. Rant mwantyelelhem arrpemarl. Kel ra kwertengerl atyenh aneyew apek, rap atyeng athamerrem artewentyel. Ra atyeng artewentyel ilkelheyew, ikwerenh-rnemewan alyepel. Ran ayenh apenteyew, ikwer amenterrpewant iterrey-angenh. ²⁷ Ra apek kwertengerl atyenh aneyew, rap ayenh intem apent-aynteyew, ipmelhey-angenh. Ingwer-rnemel apek renh irrwampenh-anthewerr, rarl

ayenhan apenteyel. Intem aneyew ra, ipmelhey-
angenh.

²⁸ Angka nhenhew awelhenh-arey arrantherr. Artwa anyent ilkelhew, warl arteyew. Rap iterrew-tangkwel, 'Apwert akgerr antheyew, warl arteyewan. Ya, apwert akgerr atha atnyeneyel.' Rap warl mwerr-angker-anem artew.

²⁹ Artwa ingwer-anemarl ilkelhew, warl arteyew. Ranap mwanty-tangkwel iterrey-angenh, ar-rangkw. Rap warl ilkwarrpantey arteyew, apwert ikwerenh angath-antey ywerrew. Akngerr-
relan renh arew, warl ikwerenh ywerrelheley-
angenh-antey, rernemap artwa renh atherrelhe-
lenh, ³⁰ 'Ran mwanty-tangkwel iterrey-angenh!
Aleyan ra apwert-weny warl-weny-then-anem!'

³¹ Angka ingwerew-anem awelhenh-arey ar-
rantherr. Artwa ilkwa atherr apmer ilkwew-
artey atherr anenh. Anyentel artwa ahawarr-
rnem 10,000 atnyenew, ingwerelan 20,000-arl at-
nyenew. Ingwer-ingweran ratherr ilterrenhan.
Artwa ilkwa arrwekeleny iterrew mwanty, 'Ran
artwa ahawarr akgerrarl atnyeneyel atyenh-
rnem-angkwarr. Nthakenh atha atyenh-rnem
ilanthey-angenh, ingwer-rnem atweyew, ar-
rangkw. Rernem atyenh-rneman atwewerrarl!

³² Angkakert-rnem-tangkwel atha thwenemer
arlung-they-antey, akeleyt-antey artwa ilkwa ik-
wer angkerl-alpeyew. Anyenterremer aylanth
atwerrey-angenh.' Alakenh-anyem ra mwanty-
tangkwel iterrew. Angkakert-rnem alhew artwa
ilkwa ingwer-warl, rernemap ikwer angkerl-
alpew akeleytelemel." ³³ Jesus-an angkew-anem

ingkerrew, “Artwa warl artey-angker ra apwert-tangkwel arew, mwanty iterremel. Artwa ilkwa wethan iterrew artwa ikwerenh-rnem ahawarr-rnemew-tangkwel mwanty. Ingwerenty ayenh apenteyew, rap alakenh-tangkwel iterreyew mwanty, ra angkeperrewerr atyengwety. Ra iterremel, ‘Ingwer-rnemel ayenh irrwernewerr.’ Rap atyeng-tangkwel iterremel. Ikwerenh-rnemewan ra alyepel iterremel. Ampwal-rneman ra iwerlelpemer, ayenhant-anem apenterl-anemer.”

*Thalt mwerr-angker-apeny aneyew
(Matthew 5:13-16; Mark 9:49-50)*

³⁴⁻³⁵ Jesus-el angka ingwer-anem ilew thalt-akert. “Anantherr thalt rlker-anthem-apeny aker-warl, anantherrap angkem, ‘Mwerr-angkerarl alakenhan.’ Thalt ra apek menty aynterl-anem, rap apmwerrem-anem ikweweny-anem. Nthakenh anantherr mwerreley-angenh, arrangkw. Anantherrap iwem rapety-warl. Mwanty iterrenh-arey angka nhenhew, arraty-angkwarran anemel. Thalt-weny aker anantherr nthakenh arlkwey-angenh, ikweweny wethey. Irrkaty arrpemarl Inweng Mwerr-angker-weny nthakenh anantherr Akngey-angkwarr aney-angenh, arrangkw.”

15

*Yep-yep anyentarl aperrertterrew-akert
(Matthew 18:10-14)*

¹ Artwernem apwert kapmentew akarreley-angker-rnem angka Moses-wenh apentey-angenh-rnem-then rernem akarrerrew, Jesus-ew awelh-aynteyew. ² Artwa Pharisee-rnem artwa angka Moses-wenhew akalty-anthey-angker-rnem-then rernem tyel-angkenh Jesus-ew alakenh, “Artwa nhenhan apmwarl! Inkwerelhemel artwa apmwernem-itwew anerl-apeyel, amern-then arlkwerl-apeyel!”

³ Jesus-el awew, rernemarl angkerrenh, rap angkanem ilenh. ⁴ “Artwa yep-yepew-artey anyent anenh, yep-yep-rnem 100 rarl atnyenenh. Yep-yep anyent ament alhew, rap aperrertterrew-anem. Artwa yep-yepew-arteyel 99 ingwer-rnem iwerl-alhew, atherrk arl-waynteyew. Rap alhew, yep-yep anyent ikwer nthweyew. Rap nthwenh nthwenh arey-alheyew-atety. ⁵ Renharl arey-alhewel rap artewentyel inkwerelhewan, nthek-warl tywenerl-alhemel akngey-alpew-anem apmer-warl. ⁶ Rarl apmer-warl aremerrey-alpew, rap arlkey-alpew ikwer apelty-rnemew, ‘Apetyenh-arey arrantherr! Anantherr ingkerrenh inkwerelheyew. Yep-yep nhanyem atha inerl-alpew aperrertarl irrew-penh!’ ⁷ Ingwerenty Akngey iterl-arey-angenh ra nyerrerremel ikwer-warl angkeperrenty, irrwerlel aneyel-rnem inkwerelhem, yep-yepew-artey inkwerelhew-apeny yep-yep ikwerenhew. Ingwer-rneman kel-anteyarl arraty ikwer aneyel.”

Ngkwelty anyentarl ywerrew-akert

⁸ Jesus-el angka ingwer-anem ilenh. “Arelh anyent anenh ngkwelty-rnem 10-akert. Ngkwelty-rnem gold-penh, nthakenh anthey-angenh, nthakenh iwey-angenh, arrangkw. Rerneman impenarl ikwerenh, ra atnyenenh mwanty-antey. Ngkwelty anyentan aytnew, ywerrew-anem. Arelhel lyenenty-anem arrtiyew, warl ikwerenh irrarikemel arternp. Rap nthwenh nthwenh arey-alheyew-atety. ⁹ Renharl arey-alhewel rap artewentyel inkwerelhewan. Rap ikwer apelty-rnemew arlkew, ‘Apetyenh-arey arrantherr! Anantherr ingkerrenh inkwerelheyew. Ngkwelty impen nhanyem atha arey-alhew ywerrewarl-penh!’ ¹⁰ Ingwerenty Akngey iterl-arey-angenh ra nyerrerremel ikwer-warl angkeperrenty, irrwerlel aneyel-rnem inkwerelhem, arelh inkwerelhew-apeny ngkwelty ikwerenhew.”

Artwamp alerikw atherr-akert

¹¹ Jesus-el angka ingwer-anem ilenh. “Artwamp anyent alerikw atherr-akert. ¹² Akelyelan aynikw ayernew, ‘Akngeyay! Ingwer-ingweran ntwā akalkelhelem ampwal-rnem apwert-rnem-then aylernew, anewantherrenh-angkwarr. Rlengk-antey aylernew ntwā alakenh-anyem akalkelem!’ Artwamp rap akalkelhelew-anem alerikwew-atherr.

¹³ Ikwer-penh ingwer-ingwer alerikw akelyel akarrelew ilek-ilek apwert-rnem-then. Rap apmer ikwerenh iwerlelpew, apmer ingwer-warl-anem alpew arleng intem. Apmer ikwer-

itwew ra arrkental-arlengant anenh, apwert-akerr arimpemel apmwel-ayeth. ¹⁴ Apwertan ikwerenh ingkerr ywerrew. Apatemel-anem ra aneyelpew.

Apmer ikwer-itwew kwaty rntwey-angenh, arrangkw. Aynterrk ayntenh, amern-wenythen ayntenh. Akgerran angayakw anenh. Artwa akely ran angayakw arrpemarl anenh. Ywarn ra iterrenh, amern ineyew arlkweyewan. ¹⁵ Rap artwa ilkwa apmer ikwer-areny warrkew-anem ayernew. Artwa ilkwel renh thwenew, pikepik ikwerenh-rnem arntarnt-araynteyew. Rap pikepik-rnem wantenh. ¹⁶ Angwenhel renh amern anthey-angenh, arrangkw. Rap angayakw-antey anenh, amern apmwa pikepik-rnem-wenh angwarenh.

¹⁷ Ran iterrenh, 'Ayengan angayakw-anem ingey, ayengarl apmwelhelew. Artwa warrkenh akngey atyenh-wenh-rnem rernemap amern akngerr arlkwem atnertengerreyew-atety. Ayenganap angayakwarl ilweyel! ¹⁸ Atha apmer nhenh iwerlelpemer, akngey atyenh-wenh apmer-warl alpemel. Ayengap ikwer angkeyalpemer, "Akngeyay, ayeng-antey apmwelhelew ngkweng. Iylpelant atha ngenh awenh, Akngey irrwerl-areny-then. ¹⁹ Ayenh alerey antwey-angenh. Ayengan nyerrerreyel. Warrkenh-anem ayenh arrerna ngkweng." Alakenh-anyem ayeng akngey atyenh-warl angkeyew.' Rap akwenterl-alhew, anperl-alhew-anem aynikw-wenh apmer-warl-anem.

²⁰ Rap arrer-anem alpenh aynikw-wenh apmer-warl. Artwampan intemey arntarnt-

arelhenh ikwer, rap renh arnarew-anem arleng-itwew. Rap alerikw ikwerenhew amperrngerrew. Ra anterrew, atnyenew-anem arrwanyemel.

²¹ Alerikw ikwerenh angkew, 'Akngeyay, ayeng-antey apmwelhelew ngkweng. Iyypelant atha ngenh awenh, Akngey irrwerl-areny-then. Ayenh alerey antwey-angenh.'

²² Aynelikwanap renh akeleytelew, arlkemel artwa warrkenh ikwerenh-rnemew, 'Apetyenh-arey arrantherr! Anamerl alhenh-arey, arnkwa mwerr ineyew, alerey atyenh aylpeyew! Iltyew-arelh-then pwet atherr-then ikwer akngetyey, ra aylpeyew! ²³ Aker kapey-kapey anterant ikwer atwey, anantherr amperneyew! Rlengk anantherr kwenty arlkwem! ²⁴ Ayengan iterrenh ilwentyew-athen ikwer. Ran iteth-antey! Ayeng iterrenh, ra aperrrerterrenty-arrpantey, raw mwerr aney-alpew!' Kel warrkenh-rnemel aker kapey-kapey atwew, rernemap anamerl-antey ampernew. Akngerran akarrerrew, inkwerelhemel arlkwew-arlkweyew.

²⁵ Artwamp-wenh alerikw alkenhan warrkerrenh apal-antey katen-itwew. Warrk-penh ra apey-alpew apmer-warl-anem. Ra arrer-anem apmer-warl alpenh, rap aweyneh, akngerrarl inkwerelhemel aylelherrenh. Rap akngerr-anem arew, rntwenharl warl kwenel. ²⁶ Rap itep-anem iltyerrew warrkenh anyentew, 'Ilekay? Nthakenh irreyelay?' ²⁷ Warrkenhel tyernew, 'Ayteyengk w ngkwenh apey-alpew. Aynengk w ngkwenh inkwerelhew innga, rarl mwerr-antey

apey-alpew. Ra ilanthew, aker kapey-kapey anterant ikwer atweyew, anantherr inkwerelhemel arlkweyew ingkerrel.'

²⁸ Alerikw alkenhanap ahelerrew, rarl awewel. Ran warl kwen aylpey-angenh, arrangkw. Ra akethel-antey ahelerremel rtnenh. Aynikw ikwerenh tyerrelhew warl kwen-they, rap ikwer angkew arternp-antey. 'Ilek-wetyarl ntwa arleng-they-antey arey-alpew? Apetyaw, arlkweyew anewantherr-itwew.' ²⁹ Alerikw alkenhan ikwerenh ahelerrenh-antey. 'Arrangkw wenh! Arleng-alenty ayeng ngkweng warrkerrenh, iyipareth-then awelhenh ngkweng. Ntwanap atyeng aker kapey-kapey anthey-angenharl, atyenh-rnem-akertel atha arlkweyewan! Nanikwet akely apek atyeng anthey-angenh, arrangkw! ³⁰ Alerengkw akely-alew ngkwenh? Ra apwertarl ngkwenh akngew, rap arimpew arelh apmwernem-akertel, iltyant-anem apmer-warlan apey-alpew! Ntwan iltey-angenh, arrangkw! Ntwan ilanthew artwa warrkenh-rnem, aker kapey-kapey anterant atweyew, inkwerelhemel arlkweyew akngerrel!'

³¹ Aynikwan alerikw alkenhew angkew, 'Alereyay, awelha atyeng. Aylakan itengant-atherr anenharl. Ilek-ilek ingkerr aylewakenhan. ³² Mwerrarl alakenh-anyeman, ingkerrelarl inkwerelhemel arlkweman, ayteyengkw ngkwenharl aney-alpew. Ayengan iterrenh ilwentyew-athen ikwer. Ran iteth-antey aney-alpew. Ayengan iterrenh, ra aperrerterry-arrpantey, raw mwerr-antey

aney-*alpew!*' ”

Anaynteleyel: Jesus-el angka nhenh ilenh, renh-rnem akalty-antheyew, Akngeyarl athamerrem ingkerrew. Akngey artwamp-apeny. Ingwerenty angkepperrem ikwer-warl, arraty aneyew, rap inkwerelhem. Artwamp-wenh alerikw alkenhan ahelerrew, artwa ilkwa weth-rnem-apenyarl, artwa Pharisee-rnem-then artwa angka Moses-wenhew akalty-anthey-angker-rnem-apeny. Rerneman ahelerrew Akngeyew, apmwel-ayetharl aneyel-rnemew athamerrenh.

16

Artwa warrkenh tyak-akert

¹ Jesus-el angka ilenh kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnemew. “Artwa ilkwa anyent anenh, apwert-then ampwal-rnem-then mwerr-angker atnyenenh. Ra warrkenh anyent arrernew, ilek-ilek ingkerrenh arntarnt-araynteyew. Ingwer-ingwer ingwer-rnem artwa ilkwa ikwer angkew, ‘Artwa warrkenh ngkwenh yanh irrtyert-awarr! Rap apwertan ngkwenh apmwel-ayeth arimpeyel.’ ² Rap arlkew artwa warrkenh ikwerenhew, apetyeyew ikwer-warl. ‘Ingwer-rnemelan ngenh ileyel irrtyert-awarr. Ntwan nheng apwert atyenh apmwel-ayeth arimpeyel. Nthakenh ntwan ilew? Pip weth inerl-alpa, ntwarl ingkwernew-akert ilek-ilek apwert-then ikwer-warl. Arlta irrpetyap-penh atha ngenh thwenem nhenh-they.’

3 Warrkenhan iterrew, ‘Atyengew-arteyel ayenh thweneyenh. Warrk-weny-anem ayeng angayakw anerl-aneyenh. Arlka apmwa ayengan thapel, nthakenh atha angerney-angenh, amern atherrk rnkerneyew. Nthakenh ayeng ingwer-rnemew aparelhey-angenh, nyerrel. Nthakenh-anem ayengan irreyenh?’

4 Ya, alakenh atha ilem. Ayengan anyenterrem ingwer-rnem-warl. Ayeng warrk-they ipmelhem, rernem ayenh ilem, aney-alpeyew apmer ikwer-rnem-wenh-itwew, ayenh arntarnt-araynteyew.’

5 Arrwekel-antey artwa ilkwelan arlenthew anter-then ntang-then ingwer-rnemew. Artwa warrkenhel renh-rnem ilew, apetyeyew ikwer-warl. Rap artwa anyent ayernew, ‘Ilek artwa atyengew-arteyel ngkweng arlenthew?’ 6 Artwa ran tyernew, ‘Teram-rnem 100 anter-akert-rnem.’ Artwa warrkenh angkew, ‘Anamerl pip weth ineyew alha, artwa atyengew-arteyelarl thwenew. 100-an ipara. 50-anem ingkwerna ikwer-warl.’

7 Rap artwa ingwer-anem ayernew, ‘Ilek artwa atyengew-arteyel ngkweng arlenthew?’ Artwa ran tyernew, ‘Yakweth-rnem 1,000 ntang-akert-rnem.’ Artwa warrkenh angkew, ‘Anamerl pip weth ineyew alha, artwa atyengew-arteyelarl thwenew. 1,000-an ipara. 800-anem ingkwerna ikwer-warl.’

8 Kel artwa ilkwel awew, artwa warrkenh ikwerenhelarl anyelkel arrernew. Rap renh nakew, ‘Ngan tyak inngarl. Nga iterrew mwanty-tangkwel. Ingwer-rnemel ngenh ayernem, aney-alpeyew apmer ikwer-rnem-wenh-itwew, ngenh

arntarnt-araynteyew.’ ”

Jesus-elan angka nhenhan anayntelew kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnemew. “Akgerran iterrem ilek-ilek ahern-arenyewant artwa warrkenh rapeny. Rernemant ament arntarnt-arerr-aynteyew. Rerneman tyakarl Akngey-wenh-rnem-angkwarr. ⁹ Arternp awelhenh-arey arrantherr! Arrantherr anyenterremer artwa ingwer-rnem-warl artwa warrkenh rapeny. Ilek-ilek apwert-then anthenh-arey ingwer-rnemew, rernem arrewantherr ilkelhem. Arrantherrarl ilek-ilek apwert-then atnyeney-angenh anem, Akngeyelanap arrenhantherrenh ayernem, alpeyew aney-alpeyew ikwer-itwel intem-antey.

¹⁰ Artwa anyentel apekan ampwal akely-akely ayntengeny katy arntarnt-arem. Ra apek arraty-angkwarr arntarnt-arem, renhap arrernem atyetyart ilek-ilek akngerrew-anem. Ampwal akely-akely ayntengeny ra apek apmwel-ayeth arimpenty, ampwal akngerrewanap nthakenharl renh atyetyartan arrerney-angenh, arrangkw. ¹¹ Arrantherr apek ahern-areny arraty arntarnt-arey-angenh, nthakenh Akngeyel irrwerl-theyan arrenhantherrenh anthey-angenhharl. Arrantherr nthakenh arraty-angkwarr arntarnt-arey-angenh. ¹² Ilek-ilek ayntengeny arrantherr mwanty arntarnt-arey-angenh, Akngeyel nthekwern ilek-ilek anthey-angenh, arrewantherran ament atnyen-aynteyew, arrangkw.

¹³ Arrantherr iterrerl-anenty apwert akngerr inaynteyew, nthakenhanap Akngey-angkwarr arraty aney-angenh, arrangkw. Anantherr

anemer Akngeyewant, apwert akngerrew iterrey-angenh.” Alakenh Jesus-el kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem ilenh.

Jesus-el artwa Pharisee-rnem akalty-antheyel

¹⁴ Artwa Pharisee-rnem Jesus-ew awelhenh. Rerneman ankety-rnem apwertew, rernemap irrpeltherrenharl atherrenh ikwer. Rerneman alakenh apmwel-ayeth iterrenh, “Jesus apmwel-ayeth angkeyel. Mwerrarl anewantherr apwert akngerr atnyenyewan. Akngewan anewantherr inkwerelheyel, rarl apwertan anthem anewantherr arratyarl aneyelew.” ¹⁵ Rap angkew ikwer-rnem, “Artwa Pharisee-rnem irtywerremel arrantherran Akngew ikwer mwerrarrpantey aneyel. Arrantherr inkwerelhem, ingwer-rnemel arrenhantherrenh araynteyew mwerrarrpantey. Akngeyelanap arrenhantherrenh iterl-areyel, arrantherran akwerrng iterreyel apmwel-ayeth, apwertewant iterreyel. Ran arrenhantherrenh areyelarl, ranap arrewantherr inkwerelhey-angenh.

¹⁶ Awank-akerr Akngewel anthew angka rl-terrk ikwerenh Moses-warl. Angkakert-rnem Akngew-wenh-rnemel angka ikwerenh pip-warl ingkwernenh, akalty-anthenh ingwer-rneman akngerr. Rernem alakenh arleng-alenty irrenh, John Baptise-emeley-angker aremerreyewatety. John aylanthan angka mwerr-angker nharl ilenh, ‘Akngewan ilkelheyel, ikwerenh-rnem ingkerrenh aneyew, alpeyew aney-alpeyew ikwer-itwel intem-antey.’ Aleyan akngerr-anem ilkelheyel Akngewew, alpeyew aney-alpeyew ikwer-

itwel. ¹⁷ Mwanty awelhenh-arey! Angka atyenhewan arrantherr awelhemer. Angka Moses-wenhew arrantherr awelhemer arrpemar. Angka Moses-wenhan aley aynteyel-antey anewantherr. Nthakenh angka ikw-erenh akely apek iparey-angenh, arrangkw. Arrwekelan alker-then ahern nhenh-then-tangkwel ywerreyelpeyenh, angka rlterrk Moses-wenh ywerreyew-alenty.

¹⁸ Angka Moses-wenh aynteyel arrpemar alakenh-anyem. Artwel nthakenh arelh ikw-erenh iwey-angenh, alhemel arelh ingwer-itwel, aney-alhem. Alakenhan apmwel-ayetharl. Artwa ingwerel nthakenh arelh irrkaty iney-angenh, ran iteng-areny-antey. Alakenhan apmwel-ayeth arrpemar.”

Artwa anyent apwert akngerr-akert artwa ir-repern Lazarus-akert

¹⁹ Jesus-el angka ingwer-anem ilenh. “Artwa ilkwan anenh apwert akngerr-akert, warl mwerr-angker ilkwitwew anenh. Ra arnkwa mwerr-angkerel aylpenh, rantarl arlkwenh amern mwerr-angker. ²⁰ Artwa ir-repern innga anenh itnan Lazarus, tywen-angketyarrarlap ran. Arlta arrpanenh ikw-erenh-rnemel irrwerlap-akngenh warl mwerr-angker-warl, arriw aketh-warl renh athenhey-alhenh, aparelh-aynteyew. ²¹ Rap arenh, artwa ilkwelar amern mwerr-angker arlkwenh. Ra amern ampeny-ampenyarl arlkwenh, artwa

ilkwelarl iwenh. Arengk akngerr apmer ikwer-itwew akarrerrenh, rernemap tywen-rnem arrwantyenh artwa irrepern ikwer-itwew.

²² Ingwer-ingweran Lazarus atnengkanerrew-anem. Antyerl-rnemel renh akngeynew irrwerl, aney-alpeyew Abraham-itwel-anem. Ikwer-itwew amern mwerr-angker akngerr ra arlkwenh.

Kel artwa apwert akngerr-akert ra atnengkanerrew arrpemar. Ikwerenh-rnemel renh akwernernew awenng-warl, ²³ rap aney-alpew, rwa intemar ampeyelel. Rap pwarrkerrenh artewentyel innga. Arleng-they ra arew, Abraham-then Lazarus-then anenh. ²⁴ Rap iterrew, 'Abraham-an akngey aylewakenh wethy anenh awankakerr'. Rap arlkew, 'Abraham-ay! Amperrngerra atyeng! Lazarus ila, iltya pwerlp-arrerneyew kwaty-warl. Renh thwena, aleny arneyew, ayenh arlkarleleyew! Ayeng ampeyel rwa nhenhel, artewentyel pwarrkerremel!'

²⁵ Abraham-el tyernew, 'Ngan iylpelerrew arrer-antey? Alakenh-anyem aynteyel. Ngarl iteth-antey anenh ahern-itwew, ntwap ilek-ilek mwerr-angker atnyenenh akngerr. Lazarus-arl iteth-antey anenh ahern-itwew, rap ar-rangkwarl atnyenenh, tywenant akngerr arlk-itwew. Aleyan ran inkwerelhemel-anem aneyel atyeng-itwel, ngan pwarrkerreyel artewentyel inngarl. ²⁶ Alakenh-anyem aynteyel arrpemar. Ampepelan irrka ilkwa intwer ar-rngert aynteyel. Anantherr nthakenh ngkwengwarl alhey-angenh nhethey. Ngan nthakenh

apetyey-angenharl anewantherr-warl yanh-they, arrangkw.’

²⁷ Rap arlkew rwethey, ‘Kelew. Ayteyaty-rnem 5 atyenh-rnem-alew? ²⁸ Rerneman ingkerrenharl aneyel apmer akngey atyenh-wenhel. Lazarus thwena, renh-rnem ileyew, rernem araty anaynteyew. Ayengan ikwer-rnem amperrngerreyel, nhenh-warl rernem apetyewerr intemarl ampeyel-warl.’

²⁹ Abraham-el tyernew, ‘Angkarlap ayteyelengkw-rnem iterl-areyel, Akngeyelarl Moses-ew anthew. Angka ingwer-rneman rernem iterl-areyel, angkakert Akngey-wenhrnemelarl ingkwernew. Rernemap awelhemer ikwer-rnemew.’

³⁰ Rap arlkew arrpemar, ‘Abraham-ay! Alakenh-weny! Lazarus alhemer angkep, angkanem ikwer-rnem ileyew. Rernemap inngarl awemer, Lazarus-el ilentyan, rernemap nyerrerremel angkeperrenhey-alpem Akngey-warl.’

³¹ Abraham-el tyernew arrpemar, ‘Arrangkw, Lazarus atha thweney-angenh. Ayteyengkw ngkwenh-rnemel awenh Moses-wenh angka, angkakert Akngey-wenh-rnem-then. Rerneman awelhey-angenh ikwer-rnem, rernemap ingw-erew awelhey-angenh arrpemar.’”

Alakenh-anyem Jesus-el artwa Pharisee-rnem ilenh.

17

Ingwer-rnem arrkerney-angenh, apmwangk-warr alhaynteyew

¹ Jesus angkew ikwerenh-rnemew, “Ingwer-rnemelan arrenhantherrenh arrkernem intem-antey, apmwangkwarr alhaynteyew. Akngeyelan renh-rnem artewentyel irrwampenh-antheyenh. ² Artwa ingwerel arrkerney-angker renh antwerrkemer, ahentythey arertnemer rwepel apwert ilkwewarl, kwaty alay-warl iwemel. Ra alakenh apek irrey-angenh, Akngeyan ahelerrem inngey arrkerney-angker ikwer. ³ Kel mwanty anayntenh-arey, arrantherr ingwer-rnem arrkernewerr, apmwangkwarr alhaynteyew.

Ingwer ayenharl apenteyel apmwelhelenty ngkweng-angkwarr, ntwah renh ilemer, ra ipmelheyew. Ra nyerrerremel ngkweng angkem, ‘Ya wenh, ayeng apmwelhelew ngkweng-warl. Atha ngkweng apmwa mpwarey-angenh arrpemarlarl.’ Kel ntwah renh ipmemel arrpemarlarl apmwelhelew-penh. Nga anyenterreyewanem ikwerel-arleng. ⁴ Kel arlita anyent ikwerel rap intem arrpemarlarl apmwa mpwarayntem ngkweng. Rap angkepellarreng-anem nyerrerremel angkeyam-alpayntem ngkweng. Kel ntwap mentyarlarl renh intem awayntem iylpelerremel ipmemel. Nga angkemer ikwer alakenh, ‘Mwerranem ayeng ahelerrey-angenh ngkweng. Mwerrant-atherr-anem anaynteyew aylanth.’”

⁵ Kwertengerl Jesus-wenh-rnem angkew ikwer, “Rlterrk anewantherr. Anenhantherrenh akalty-antha, ingwer-rnem apmwepenh ipmemel tyarlew-aynteyew.”

⁶ Rap angkew ikwer-rnem, “Arrantherr angkem, ‘Rlterrk anewantherr.’ Kel

arrantherran apek alyep iterrentyan irrpeltherrey-angenh, arrantherrap arwerl yanhew angkem alakenh, ‘Arwerlay! Tyerrelha ahern-they! Kwaty alayel-anem ampepel rtney-alha!’ Rap ngenh inngarl iyldparethel awem.” Alakenh-anyem Jesus angkenh kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnemew.

Warrkenh mwerr-angker anayteyew

⁷ Jesus-el angka ilenh ikwer-rnem artwa warrkenh-akert. “Artwa warrkenhel apek katenel angernem atyetyart ikwerew-arteyew. Yep-yep apek ra arntarnt-arem atyetyart-wenh. Ingkeny aylperl-alhem, rap apey-alpem atyetyart ikwerew-artey-wenh apmer-warl. Ikwerew-artey ikwer angkey-angenh alakenh, ‘Apetya, aneyew nhel, amern nhenh arlkweyew.’ Arrangkw, alakenh-weny. ⁸ Ikwerew-artey ikwer angkem alakenh, ‘Amperna amern-then aker-then atyeng. Akngetyanem atyeng-warl. Kwaty atyeng thela, atha antyweyew. Atharl ywerrelhelem, amperna amern ngkwengant-anem.’ ⁹ Warrkenh rarl awelhem, atyetyart ikwerew-arteyelaril ilanthen, rap renh nakey-angenh, arrangkw. Ran warrkerrem iyldparetharl. ¹⁰ Alakenh-anyem warrkenh rapeny arrantherran warrkerreyel Akngeyew. Arrantherran awelhew-penh Akngeyew, arrenhantherrenh ilanthew-angkwarr, nthakenh alakenh iterrey-angenh, ‘Akngeyel anenhantherrenh nakemer, anantherrarl ikwer mwerr-angkerarl warrkerrenh.’ Arrangkw. Arrantherran alakenh iterremer, ‘Anantherran arwa war-

rkenh Akngey-wenh-rnem. Akngey rarl ileyel-angkwarr, anantherr apmelerr-angkwarr warrkerreyel.’ ”

Jesus-el artwernem 10 tywen-angketyarr mw-erreleyel

¹¹ Jesus-an alhenh-antey iwerrel Jerusalem-warl kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert. Jesus alhew akwerterrp-antey Jerusalem-warl apmer Galilee-they apmer Samaria-angkwarr antekerr-antey. ¹² Rernemap arrer-anem apmer akely-warl alhenh, artwernem 10-anem arnarey-nenh, Jesus-warl apetyenharl. Rernem tywen-angketyarr, nthekwern arrer alhey-angenh, arntety anthelp-anthewerr. ¹³ Rernemap arleng-antey rtney-alhew, arlkemel artewentyel, “Jesus-ay! Atyetyartay! Amperrngerra anewantherr!”

¹⁴ Rarl renh-rnem arey-alhew-penh, rap angkew, “Arrantherr tyaty-warl alhenh-arey. Lwewarrernelhenh-arey artwa rltwa tyatyew-artey ikwer, ra arrenhantherrenh areyew mwerr-anem.” Rernemap anperl-alhew. Rernemar alperlewenh-angkwarr-antey, arntetyan arlkethey ywerrenhew ikwer-rnem-they.

¹⁵⁻¹⁶ Artwa anyentan Samaria-areny ikwer-rnem-itwel alhenh, ingwer-rneman Jew-rnemar. Artwa Samaria-areny arelhew, arlkarl alyelkerrenh, rap angkep alpew Jesus-warl, atayel nakemel Akngey. Rap kwernerrey-alpew, Jesus-arl rtneuh-itwew, “Jesus, ntwan ayenh mwerrelew! Mwerr-angker inngarl ngan Akngey!”

17 Jesus angkew kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnemew, “Artwernem 10 mwerrerrrew, ngay? Artwernem 9 weth-rnem-alew? 18 Anyent nhanyemant angkep iterrewan, inkwerelhemel angkeyew Akngeyew. Alethangarlap ran, apmer Samaria-areny!” 19 Rap artwa arntety-penhew angkew, “Rtnerl-alha alpemel-anem. Ntwan iterl-arew, athan ngenh mwerreley-angker arawerrng Akngey-wenh-akertel, ngap mwerrerrrew.”

Alakenh aynteyenh, Akngeyarl atyetyart ingk-errew aneyenh

20 Artwa Pharisee-rnem apetyew, Jesus ayerneyew, “Ilenger Akngeyan atyetyart aneyenh ingkerrew?” Jesus-el tyernew, “Arrantherr Pharisee-rnem ywarn arntarnt-arelheyenh areyew, Akngey atyetyart ingkerrew aneyenh. Nthakenh ingwerentyak angkey-angenh, ‘Arenherr-arey arrantherr! Akngeyan apetyew, atyetyart nhenh-areny-rnemew aneyew!’ 21 Nthakenh ingwerentyak angkey-angenharl, ‘Arenherr-arey arrantherr! Akngeyan apetyew, atyetyart yanh-areny-rnemew aneyew!’ Alakenh-wenyarlap ran. Akngeyan kel atyetyart aneyel ikwerenh-rnemew, rernemarl rlterrk iterreyel ikwer. Arrantherr nthakenh renh arey-angenh anngel, arrangkw.”

22 Kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnemew-anem ra angkew, “Ayengan Artwa Inngarl Akngey-wenh, aneyelarl arrewantherr-itwel aley. Ingwer-ingwer arrantherr alakenh angkerreyenh,

‘Aleyan anewantherr arlertek innga. Jesus anamerl-antey apey-alpemer!’ Ywarn-antey arrantherr arntarnt-arelherl-aneyenh, ayeng apey-ल्पentyew. ²³ Ayeng apey-ल्पeyew-ality, ingwer-rneman irrtwerremel angkeyenh arrewantherr, ‘Jesus-an nhak! Alhey anantherr ikwer-war!’ Ingwer-rnema irrtwerremel angkeyenh arrewantherr, ‘Jesus-an nhenh! Apetyenh-arey arrantherr!’ Iylpareth awelhey-angenh ikwer-rnem. ²⁴ Ayengarl apey-ल्पeyenh, ingkerrenhel iterl-areyenh. Ayengan arwapeny aremerreyelpeyenh, awely-awely rtneyel-apyeny alkerel. Alakenh-anyem apmer arrpanenh-they ingkerrel ayenh areyenh. ²⁵ Kel aleyan ayeng aneyel-antey ahern nhenh-itwew. Ingwer-rnemel ayenh atweyenh-tangkwe, pwarrk ilkwa anthemel ikwerew-ality. Akgerranem rleنگ aneyel ahern nhenh-itwew rernem arlkarerreyenh atyeng-wety.

²⁶ Ayengan Artwa Inngarl Akgey-wenh. Ayengarl apey-ल्पeyheng-areyan, apal akgerran arnernkey anerl-aneyenh, Akgey iterl-arey-angenh. Rap alakenh aynteyenh awank-akerr-apyeny, Noah-arl iteth anehng-arey. Kwaty ilkwa apetyeyew-ality, apal akgerran arnernkey anew-anenh, Akgey iterl-arey-angenh. ²⁷ Rernem ikwer-rnem-wenh-angkwarr anenh; amernant arlkwerrenh, kwaty antywerrenh, itengerrenh apmelerr-angkwarr, Akgey iterl-arey-angenh. Rernem alakenh anehng-arey-antey, Noah-el rtnwa ilkwa mpwarenh. Akgeyel kwaty ilkwanem thwenew, Noah-an aylpenhew ikwerenh-rnem-akert rtnewearl

kwen. Kwaty atnyerr ilkwa ra ingwer-rnem ilwerl-athenew.

²⁸ Rap alakenh aynteyenh awank-akerr-apeny. Ingweran Lot-arl iteth anenheng-arey. Ra apmer Sodom-they anterrey-alpeyew-alenty, apal akngerran arnernkey anew-anenh, Akngey iterl-arey-angenh. Rernem ikwer-rnem-wenh-angkwarr anenh; amernant arlkwerrenh, kwaty antywerrenh, ilek-ilek payemelerrenh, ilek-ilek tharlemelerrenh, amern lyapelhelerrenh, warl-rnem arterrenh apmelerr-angkwarr, Akngey iterl-arey-angenh. ²⁹ Lot rarl apmer Sodom-they anterrew ikwerenh-rnem-akert, Akngeyel thwenew rwa ilkwa lherrm ikwakeng irrwerl-they. Ra Sodom-areny-rnem ingkerrenh ilwerl-athenew.

³⁰ Yew-yew, ayengan Artwa Inngarl Akngey-wenh. Ayengarl ahern nhenh-warl apey-alpeyenh, apal akngerr ingwer-rneman arnernkey anerl-aneyenh awank-akerr-apeny, Akngey iterl-arey-angenh. ³¹ Arlta ikwerel-antey, artwa anyentan rtnerl-aneyenh akethel-antey warl ikwerenh-itwew. Rap anamerl-antey anterremer atyeng-warl, ilek-ilek mwerr-angker ikwerenhew iterrey-angenh, arrangkw. Arlta ikwerel-antey, artwa ingwerel-anem katen angernerl-aneyenh, amern lyapelheleyew. Rap anamerl-antey anterremer atyeng-warl, ilek-ilek mwerr-angker ikwerenhew iterrey-angenh, arrangkw. ³² Arrantherr iterl-areyel angka weth Lot-akert, wetharl anterrew tawen Sodom-they. Akelty ikwerenhew iterrenh-arey. Akngeyelarl tawen renh arrtew, akelty rap

artepang arew, ‘Ayengan angkep alpeyew, ilek-ilek mwerr-angker inerleweyew.’ Rap anamerl-antey apwert-anem irrew. ³³ Akgerran iterrey-angenh Akngeyew, apwertew ilek-ilekew-then iterrem. Alakenhan apmwel-ayetharl iterreyel. Rernemap ahaperrem arrpemar, nthakenh Akngey-itwel intem-antey aney-alpey-angenh, arrangkw. Ingwer-rneman iterreyel alakenh apek, ‘Ayeng arraty aneyew Jesus-ew. Ampwal akgerr apek atha atnyenem, arrangkw apek. Mwerrarlap alakenhan.’

³⁴ Ingwel apek ayeng apey-alpeyenh. Atherr apek aynterl-aneyenh pantyel warl kwen-itwew. Antyerl-rnemelan anyentant inerl-alheyenh, ingweran iwerlelpeyenharl. ³⁵ Atherr apek anerl-aneyenh, ntang atherl-anemel. Antyerl-rnemelan anyentant inerl-alheyenh, ingweran iwerlelpeyenharl. ³⁶ [Atherrel apek katen mpwarerl-aneyenh. Antyerl-rnemelan anyentant inerl-alheyenh, ingweran iwerlelpeyenharl.”]

³⁷ Kwertengerl-rnemel renh ayernew-anem, “Apmer nthenh-itwewarlap ran alakenh aynteyenh?”

Jesus-el tyernew, “Arlta ikwerel ingkerrenhel iterl-areyenh. Aker ipma ayntem artnel wethey, irrety-rnem anamerl-antey akarrerrenhey-alhem ikwer. Alakenh-anyem ingkerrenh atyeng-warl akarrerreyenh, ayengarl apey-alpeyenh.”

Angka arelh inpert-akert

¹ Jesus angkew kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnemew, “Akngeyew angkayntenh-arey arlta arrpanenh, ipmelhey-angenh. Angka nhenhew awelhenh-arey. ² Tawen anyent-itwew artwa anyent ahelengkw anenh court-ew-artey, artwa irrngerney-wenyarlap ran. Ranap nyerr-wenyarl. Akngey-angkwarr ra awelhey-angenh. Ingwer-rneman ra ilterl-arrernenh. ³ Tawen irrkaty ikwer-itwew arelh inpert anenh. Ra angkepelarreng alpenh court ikwer-warl, arlkey-alhenh artwa court-ew-artey ikwer, ‘Artwa ilkway! Amperrngerra atyeng! Artwa ahelengkw yanhelan ayenh court-emeleyel, arwa arrangkwew! Renh artwerela! Renharl inngan court-emelemer!’

⁴ Ran renh iyypelant awenh arleng-alenty, arelh inpertelanap intemarl renh ayerney-nenh. Ingwer-ingwer ra iterrew ament, ‘Ingwer-rnemelan ayenh ileyel ahelengkw. Ayenhan rernem ileyel nyerr-weny, ayengan Akngeyew awelhey-angenh, atharl ingwer-rnem item. Inngarl alakenh-anyem. ⁵ Arelh inpert ranap apetyeyel angkepelarreng, ayenh alhengkerr an-thaynteyew. Artwa renhan atha ilanthem, ipmelheyew renh court-emeley-angenh.’ Alakenh-anyem artwa court-ew-artey ahelengkw iterrenh.”

⁶ Jesus-an angkew, “Artwa court-ew-artey ikwer iterrenh-arey! ⁷ Arleng-alenty ra arelh inpert iyypelant awenh. Arleng-alenty ra renh alpemeley-angenh, arrangkw. Akngeyanap

alakenh-wenyarl! Ran awemarl, ikwerenh-rnemarl ikwer angkem. Rernemap ipantey apek ayern-ayntem, renh-rnem arntarnt-araynteyew.
⁸ Ra awemarl, rap renh-rnem iyiparetharl alpemelem. Nhenhew iterrenh-arey! Ayengan Artwa Inngarl Akngey-wenh, ingwer-ingweran ayeng apey-alpeyenh. Arlta ikwerel-antey ayengarl apey-alpeyenhelan, atha arey-alpeyenh, irrpetyapantarl atyeng iterrerl-aneyenh.”

Artwa atherr Akngey-warl-athek angkeyel

⁹ Akngerr ingwer-rnem Jesus-ew awelhenh. Rerneman anyentarl-anyentarl apmwel-ayeth iterrenh alakenh, “Ayengant arraty aneyel. Ingwer-rneman apmwel-ayetharl.” Jesus-el iterl-arenh, rernemarl iterrenh, rap angkanem ikwer-rnem ilenh. ¹⁰ “Artwa atherr alhew tyaty ilkwa Jew-rnem-wenh-warl, Akngey-warl-athek angkaynteyew. Artwa ingweran Pharisee-arl, ingweran apwert akarreley-angker kapmentewarl. ¹¹ Artwa Pharisee-an ament-warl arleng-apenyarl rtnenh. Rap nakelhemel angkew, ‘Akngeyay, ayeng ngkweng inkwerelheyel. Ayengan arratyarl aneyel, ingwer-rnem-apeny-wenyarl. Athan irrtyertiney-angenh. Ayengan anyelk-awarr-weny. Arelh artwa ingwer-wenh atha irrtyertel iney-angenh. Ayengan apmwewenyarl, apwert akarreley-angker yanh-apeny-wenyarl. ¹² Monday arrpanenh Thursday arrpanenh atha arlkwey-angenh amern-then aker-then, angkayntey-alkenh ngkweng. Ampwal atyenh-rnem apwert-then atha akalkel-ayntey-alkenh;

alyepelarl ngkwengan, Moses-elarl akalty-anthenh-angkwarr.’ Alakenh-anyem artwa Pharisee angkew Akngeyew.

¹³ Artwa apwert akarrey-angker ranap ny-errerremel arleng innga rtenh. Ran ilkelhew, angkeperreyew Akngey-warl-athek. Rap kwen-erremel alakenh angkew, ‘Akngeyay, amper-rngerra atyeng! Ayengan apmwa innga!’ ”

¹⁴ Jesus ikwer-rnem angkew, “Artwa apwert akarrey-angker arratyerreynew Akngey-angkwarran, rarl angkew, ‘Ayengan apmwarl!’ Akngeyel renh irrarlkw, apmwangkwarrel alhenh-penh, rap ikwer inkwerelhew. Artwa Pharisee-an arrangwarl, arratyerrey-angenh Akngey-angkwarr, ra nakelhewarl. Akngeyan ikwer inkwerelhey-angenh, arrangkw. Kel nthakenh nga nakelhey-angenh, mwerr antwelhey-angenh, Akngeyelan ngenh apmwa antwewerr. Nga angkem, ‘Ayengan apmwa!’, Akngeyelan apmwa ngkweng-they irrarlkemarl, mwerr antwemel.”

*Ampnem-apeny anaynteyew
(Matthew 19:13-15; Mark 10:13-16)*

¹⁵ Akngerr ilkelhew, ampnem akngetyeyew Jesus-warl, raw renh-rnem itepel arnep-arneyew, Akngey ayernemel ikwer-rnem. Kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnemel arew, rernemap renh-rnem irrentew. ¹⁶ Jesus-anap athamerrew ampa ikwer-rnem, rap angkew, “Ampnem menty apetyey atyeng-warl, arrngert angkey-angenh ikwer-rnem. Akngey-wenh-rneman

ampa nhernem-apenyarl. ¹⁷ Mwanty awelhenh-arey arrantherr! Ampernemelarl ilkwernem awem, rernemap iterrem alakenh, ‘Innga wenh! Irrtywerremel iley-angenh.’ Alakenh-anyem arrantherr angka atyenh awemer. Apmwel-ayeth iterrey-angenh, ayeng irrtywerrerr-anentyew-arrpantey. Arrantherr atyeng awelhenty, arrantherrap intemarl Akngey-itwel aney-alpem.”

Artwa apwert akngerr-akert

(Matthew 19:16-30; Mark 10:17-31)

¹⁸ Artwa rltwa tyaty Jew-rnem-wenh-areny ra angkew Jesus-ew, “Ngan akalty-anthey-angker mwerrarl. Ila ayenh, nthakenharl ayengan irrem, ayeng aney-alpeyew Akngey-itwel intem-antey?”

¹⁹ Jesus-el tyernew, “Ilekewarl ntwā ayenhan mwerr antweyel? Akngey rant anyent mwerr aneyel. ²⁰ Angka weth Moses-wenh ntwā iterl-areyel. Ran alakenh aynteyel: ‘Anew ingwerentyak-wenh-itwel ayntey-angenh, ipmew atwey-angenh ingwerentyak, ayntengeny irrtyert-iney-angenh, court-itwew ilerl-aney-angenh ingwerentyak irrtywerremel, awelh-aynta aynewengk-w-then amewengk-w-then iylpareth.’”

²¹ Artwa rltwan angkew, “Akely-they athan angka nhenh-rnem ingkerrenh awew iylparethel. Aleyan atha iylparethel awelheyel-antey.”

²² Jesus-el renh awew, rap angkew-anem, “Kel mwerr. Angka anyentant-anem ingweran

aynteyel, nga awelheyew. Ilek-ilek ngkwenh ntwá tharlemelemer. Ntwá apwert inem-penh, ntwá irrepenn-rnem angayakw amern-weny-rnemew antha. Ntwap ayenh apenta iltyantel-anem. Akngeyelan ngenh mwerr-angkwarr arntarnt-areman, ngarl alpemel aney-alpeyew ikwer-itwel.” ²³ Artwa rltwelarl awew alakenh, rap arlka apmwerreyelpew, ran apwert akngerrarl atnyenew ilek-ilek-then.

²⁴ Jesus-el arew, rarl apmwerreyelpew, rap ingkerrenhew-anem angkew, “Ingwerenty apwert akngerrarl atnyeneyel ilek-ilek-then, rerneman arraty iterrey-angenharl Akngeyew. Rernem alakenh iterrem, ‘Athán atnyenem ilek-ilek-then apwert-then. Akngeyew ayeng iterrey-angenh.’ Irrpetyapelant renh inngan atyetyart antweyenh.” ²⁵ Tangkey ampwal-akert nthakenh aylpey-angenh arriw tyet-angkwarr, arrangkw. Alakenh-anyem rlterrk apwert akngerr-akert-rnemew aynteyel, Akngey-angkwarr alheyewan.”

²⁶ Akngerrrel awew, rarl alakenh angkew. Rernemap apmwel-ayeth iterrenh alakenh: “Apwert akngerrarl ilek-ilek-then atnyeneyel-rnem, Akngeyel ikwer-rnem anthem. Ra renh-rnem anthem alakenh, rarl inkwerelhem ikwer-rnem. Innga ampwal akngerr-akert-rnem Akngey-wenh-rneman.” Apmwel-ayeth alakenh iterremel rernem angkerrenh, “Akngeyel ingwer-rnem ampwal akngerr-akert-rnem iwerlelpem, ilek-apyenarlap ikwerenh-rneman?”

²⁷ Jesus-el tyernew, “Ntwá amentel nthakenh mpwarey-angenh alakenh, arrangkw. Akngeye-

lant ngenh iteth atnyenem, ikwer-itwel intem aney-alpeyew.”

²⁸ Peter angkew ikwer, “Anantherr-alew? Anantherran ngenh apenteyel. Warrk-then warl-then altyernem-then iwerlelpew ingkerrenh.”

²⁹ Rap angkew ikwer-rnem, “Mwanty awelhenh-arey arrantherr! Ingwerenty apek apmer ikwerenh iwerlelpem, ikwerenh-rnem anteng apmer-itwew, raw Akngeyew warrkerrey-alkenh. ³⁰ Ingwer-ingwer Akngeyel renh anthem ilek-ilek mwerr-angker. Rap aney-alpem Akngey-itwel intem-antey.”

*Jesus ilelheyel, ingwer-ingwerarl ra ilweyenh
(Matthew 20:17-19; Mark 10:32-34)*

³¹ Jesus-el kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem akarrew, rap angkew, “Awelhenh-arey arrantherr! Awank-akerr angkakert Akngey-wenh-rnemel angka atyeng-akert ingkwernew, angka Artwa Innga Akngey-wenh ikwer-akert. Ingwer-ingwer ayntheyenh, rernem ingkwernew-angkwarr. Arrantherr kel iterl-areyel, anantherrarl alheyel Jerusalem-warl. ³² Apmer yanh-itwew artwa Jew ilkwernemel ayenh antwerrkeyenh, ayenhap ahayiweyenh artwa ahelengkw-rnemew-anem, artwa Rome-areny ikwer-rnem. Rernemap ayenh kwantheyenh, apelh-then atyeng-warl iweyenh, ayenh atweyenh whip-el artewenty. Ayengap arwerl iylpeyl-atherrel ilweyenh-anem. ³³ Ingwa atherr-penh ayeng angkep itetherrenhey-alpeyenh ipmepenh.”

³⁴ Kwertengerl-rneman apatemel iterrenh-antey alakenh, “Jesus-an atyetyart anewantherrenh, nthakenh ilwey-angenh, arrangkw.”

*Jesus-el artwa aparrng mwerreleyel
(Matthew 20:29-34; Mark 10:46-52)*

³⁵ Jesus alpenh ikwerenh-rnem-akert tawen Jericho-warl. Apmeran arrer-anem irrew. Iwerr-ampenyel artwa aparrng anenh, rap apwertew ayerneyam-ayntenh. ³⁶ Rarl awenh, akngerrarl alpenh anper, rap arlkew-anem, “Ay! Nthakenh irreyel arrantherran?”

³⁷ Rernem renh tyernew ilelhemel, “Anantherran alpeyel Jerusalem-warl Jesus Nazareth-areny-angkwarr.”

³⁸ Rarl alakenh awew, artwa aparrng rap arlkew, “Jesus-ay! Ngan Atyetyart David-wenh-rnem-they! Amperrngerra atyeng!”

³⁹ Arrwekelarl alpenh-rnemel renh iltew, “Akeleyterra!” Ran arlkenh-antey ikwer irrkaty-angkwarr, “Jesus-ay! Ngan Atyetyart David-wenh-rnem-they! Amperrngerra atyeng!”

⁴⁰ Jesus rtneyelpew, rarl renh awewel. Rap ilanthew, “Akwethey atnwenheyew renh, akngetyeyew atyeng-warl.” Rernem renh akngetyew Jesus-warl. Ra renh ayernew, ⁴¹ “Ilekay? Nthakenh ilem atha ngenh?”

Ran tyernew, “Atyetyart, ayengan ilkelheyel, atha areyew.”

⁴² Jesus-an angkew ikwer, “Annga altywerela! Aranem ntwal! Ntwal iterl-arew, atha ngenh mwerreley-angker, ntwap mwerr-anem areyel aleyan.” ⁴³ Inngarlap ran arew anngel aleyant

anaynt. Rap Jesus apenteynenh, alpenh Akngey nakemel. Ingkerrenhel renh arew aparrngweny-anem, rernemap inkwerelhemel Akngey nakeyneh.

19

Artwa apwert akarreley-angker Zacchaeus

¹ Jesus ikwerenh-rnem-akert alhew Jerusalem-warl, tawen akely-angkwarr Jericho-angkwarr rwaylpenhew. ² Tawen ikwer-itwew artwa apwert akarreley-angker anenh itnan Zacchaeus. Ran atyetyart anenh artwa ingwer-rnem kapmentew apwertarl akarrelenh-rnemew. Apwert akngerr-akertarlap ran. ³ Ranap artwa akarteng akelyarl, rap ywarn-antey arrkernelhenh, Jesus areyew. Akngerr akarrerrenh arrer innga, Jesus arenh. Rerneman ilpenh ikwer-wety. ⁴ Zacchaeus iterrew, ra anterreyew arrwekel iwerr irrkaty-angkwarr. Rap nganew arwerl-warl, ra areyew-awaty Jesus arrwekel-they, ran anper-alhenty.

⁵ Jesus arwerl-warl apetyew, rap itnywew Zacchaeus, “Zacchaeus-ay! Anamerl atwarrenhey-alha! Rlengkan ayeng alheyew apmer ngkwenh-warl, aney-alheyenh ngkweng-itwel.” ⁶ Rap anamerl-antey atwarrenhey-alpew, Jesus-anem ikwerenh-rnem-akert atnwenhew apmer ikwerenh-warl. ⁷ Akngerrrel intwarew, Jesus-arl alhew apmer Zacchaeus-wenh-warl. Rernemap angkerrew, “Pwertay! Nhak Jesus alhew artwa apmwewenh apmer-warl, aney-alheyew ikwer-itwel!”

⁸ Ikwer-penh, rernemarl anemel arlkwenheng-arey, rtnerl-alhew-anem Zacchaeus angkemelan, “Inkartay! Atha apwert ilek-ilek-then akalkeleyew. Apwert ingweran antheyew irrepenn-rnemew amern-weny-rnemew, ingweran atyengarl ayntem. Ayengan apwert akarreley-angker kapmentew. Atha inenh irtyertel arrpemarl ingwer-rnem-they. Athan apwert ilkwewant ayernenh, athap akert-they atyeng inenh. Atha angkep antheynem ingwerentyan alakenh: 100 tala atha inenh ingwer-they, athap antheynem 400 arrpemarl, mwerrant-atherr aneyew ikwer-penhan. Alakenh atha ingkerr-warl angkep antheynem. Athap angkep antheyneyew-anem akgerr-rnemew rlengkan.”

⁹ Jesus angkew ikwer, “Akngeyelan apmwa ngkweng-wety irrarlkem, ngkwenh-rnem-wety-then. Ngan Abraham-wenh-antey, alakenh-anyem anantherr-apeny. Ngan iterreyel Akngeyew, Abraham-arl iterrenh-apeny. ¹⁰ Akgerr apmwel-ayeth aneyel, aperrertremel. Ayengan Artwa Inngarl Akngey-wenh, ayengap apetyew, nthweyew ikwer-rnem. Ayengap apetyew, apmwernem irrarlkeyew.”

*Angka warrkenh-rnem 10-akert
(Matthew 25:14-30)*

¹¹ Tawen Jericho Jerusalem arrerenty. Akgerr-anem anenh apmer ikwer-itwew, awelherrenh Jesus-ew. Rernem iterrenh apmwel-ayeth alakenh-anyem, “Jesus alpenty

tawen Jerusalem-warl, Akngeyan aremerrem-anem. Rap Jesus atyetyart ilkwanem arrerneyenh ingkerrew.”¹² Jesus-el iterl-arenh, rernem iterrenh alakenh, rap angkanem ilew ikwer-rnem.

“Apmer anyent-itwew artwa ilkwa anenh. Ingwer-ingweran atyetyart ilkwa apmer arleng-areny ra ikwer yangkelhew, alheyew ikwer-warl. Ra ilkelhew, renh atyetyart arrerneyew apmer ikwerenhew.¹³ Ra anperl-alheyew-athath, ra arlkew warrkenh-rnem 10 ikwerenh-rnemew, apetyeyew ikwer-warl. Rap renh-rnem antheynew 1,000 tala amentew-ament, rap angkew, ‘Ayengarl alhem-wety apmer nhenh-they, arrantherrap payemel-ayntenh-arey ilek-ilek 1,000 tala nhenh-rnemel. Inayntenh-arey tharlemelemel ilek-ilek. Alakenh-angkwarr apwert atyenh akngerrelem, ayeng apey-alpeyew-atety.’ Rarl angkew-penh, rap anperl-alhew arleng-anem.

¹⁴ Akngerr apmer ikwer-areny-rnem ikwer-wety arlkarerrenh. Rernemap angka ingkern-they thwenew atyetyart ilkwewarl: ‘Nthakenh ntwarrerney-angenh artwa ilkwa weth atyetyart anewantherr. Anantherran arlkarerreyel ikwer-wety.’¹⁵ Atyetyart ilkwa awelhey-angenh ikwer-rnem. Ran arrernew artwa ilkwa weth renh, atyetyart ikwerenh-rnemew aneyew apmer ikwer-itwew. Rap apey-alpew-anem apmer ikwerenh-warl.

Rarl apey-alpew, rap artwa warrkenh anyent thwenew, warrkenh weth-rnem 10 ingweyew.

Rap renh-rnem ayernew, 'Apwert atyenh arrantherr akngerrelew?'

¹⁶ Warrkenh anyent angkew, 'Atyetyartay, ntwā 1,000 tala ayenh anthew. Nhenh atha atnyenyel-antey. Athap aleyan atnyenyel 10,000-anem.'

¹⁷ Artwa ilkwa angkew, 'Ngan artewentyel warrkerrew, atha ngenh ilanthew-angkwarr. Ntwā apwert akely-akely mwerrarl atyeng akngerrelew. Atha ngenh atyetyart arrernem tawen 10 ikwer-rnem.'

¹⁸ Warrkenh ingwer-anem angkew, 'Atyetyartay, ntwā 1,000 tala ayenh anthew. Nhenh atha atnyenyel-antey. Athap aleyan atnyenyel 5,000-anem.'

¹⁹ Artwa ilkwa ra angkew, 'Mwerr-angkeray! Atha ngenh atyetyart arrernem tawen 5 ikwer-rnem.'

²⁰ Warrkenh ingwer-anem angkew, 'Atyetyartay, ntwā 1,000 tala ayenh anthew. Atha rag-el atapperrelew, irrtiert-akwernew. ²¹ Artwa arlertekarl ngan! Ntwā pwerep-anthem ingwer-rnem, warrkerr-aynteyew ngkweng, ngenh-then anthaynteyew. Ayengan ngkweng-wety aterreyel. Apwert ngkwenh atha aytnelhelewerr, ywerrewerr-anem. Ntwā ayenh ayernewerr, angkep anthenhey-alpeyew.'

²² Artwa ilkwa ikwer ahelerrew. 'Ngan artwa warrkenh apmwarl! Arraty nga angkeyel: atha pwerep-anthem ingwer-rnem, warrkerr-aynteyew atyeng, ayenh-then anthaynteyew.

²³ Alakenh-wetyap ntwā anthemer apwertan atyenh artwa bank-arenyew. Rarl apwert inenty,

rap apwert akely ngkwenh-warl pweyteleme, angkep anthenhey-alpeyew-athath. Ntwanap apwert atyenh rag-el ataperrelew!’²⁴ Rap angkew ingwer-rnemew, arrerarl rtenherrenh-rnemew, ‘Apwert rakenh-arey artwa apmwa yanh-they, anthemel artwa warrkenh arrweke-lenyew 10,000 talakertew.’

²⁵ Rernem angkew, ‘Atyetyartay, kelarl ran atnyenyel 10,000! Ingwerew anthemer!’

²⁶ Ra tyernew, ‘Ingwerentyan apek mwerr atyeng warrkerrem, athap anthem ilek-ilek akngerr ikwer. Ingwerel apek warrk ipmerl-alhem. Kel athap rakem ikwer-they, ingwer-anem anthemel. Ran arrangkw-anem aneyelpeyenh.’

²⁷ Rap angkew, ‘Ingwer ileng-rnem-alew atyeng-wety arlkarerreyel-rnem? Arrantherr renh-rnem iterl-areyelarl. Rernem artwa atyetyart ilkwa ilew, ayenh arrernewerr atyetyart apmer nhenhew. Ingwer-rnem atyeng-wety ilkelhey-angenh irreyel-rnem, atyetyart arrernewerr, renh-rnem anamerl akngetyenh-arey nhewarl. Atha areyew, arrantherr renh-rnem ipmew atwenty.’ ”

Anaynteleyel: Jesus-el angka nhenh ilenh, renh-rnem akalty-antheyew. Ra Jerusalem-warl alhey-angenh, atyetyart aneyew, arrangkwarl. Ranem Aynikw ikwerenh-warl-tangkwel alpem, ra renh atyetyart irrwerl-itwew arrerneyew, angka nhenh-apeny atyetyart-akert. Ingwer-ingwer Alerikw Akngey-wenh ra atyetyart ilkwanmarl apetyeyenh angkep

ahern nhenh-warl. Ran apetyeyenharl, ayerneyenh ikwerenh-rnem, nthakenh rernem warrkerrenh-anem ikwer. Angka nhenh-itwew aynteyel-apeny, atyetyartel ayernenh ikwerenh-rnem. Alakenh. Jesus-arl alpew Aynikw ikwerenh-warl, Jew-rnem alakenh iterrenh, “Jesus-an nthakenh atyetyart aney-angenh anewantherr.” Rernem angka ikwerenhew awelhey-angenh. Ranap mwerrarl aneyenh ikwerenh-rnemew, ikwerarl mwerr-angker warrkerrenhew.

Jesus alheyel tawen Jerusalem-warl

(Matthew 21:1-11; Mark 11:1-11; John 12:12-19)

²⁸ Ikwer-penh Jesus-arl alakenh angkenh-penh, ra tawen Jerusalem-warl-anem anperl-alhew. Arrwekelarl ran alpenh, ingwer-rnemelan apenteynenh. ²⁹ Rap arrer-anem alpenh tawen atherr-warl, Bethphage-then Bethany-then. Apmer ratherr apwert impalth-itwew, apwert itnan Alip-itwew. Ra kwertengerl atherr ilew, ³⁰ “Alhenh-atherr apmer angath-ampeny-warl. Mpwelanthap tangkey akely-anem arey-alhem, rwepelarl arertnew. Akelyarlap ran. Ingwerenty ikwer-warl nganey-angenh-antey, arrangkw. Rwepl lhelemel akngey-alpenh-atherr atyeng-warl. ³¹ Ingwerentyel ayernenty, ‘Ilekewarl mpwelanth rwep lheleyel, tangkey irrtyert-akngeyew?’, alakenh ilenh-atherr, ‘Ingkartel akngeyew-tangkwel.’ ”

³² Ratherrap apmer ikwer-warl alhew, tangkey-anem arey-alhew, Jesus-elarl ilew-angkwarr-antey. ³³ Ratherr rwep lhelenh, tangkeyew-artey-rnemel ayernew, “Ilekewarl mpwelanth rwep lheleyel, tangkey irrtyert-akngeyew?”

³⁴ Ratherr tyernew, “Ingkartel akngeyew-tangkwel.” ³⁵ Ratherrap tangkey atnwenheynew Jesus-warl, arnkwanem arrernew tangkey artep-warl. Jesus nganerl-alhew, alpenh-anem tangkey-akert. ³⁶ Akngerrel renh arnarew, tangkey-akertel alpenh, rernemap arnkwarnem arrerneyneuh iwerr-warl arrwekel, Jew-rnem-wenh-angkwarr. Rap irrwerleng arnkwarnemel-arleng alpenh tangkey-akert.

³⁷ Apwert Alip-they Jesus-el arew, Jerusalem arrer-anem. Rarl atwarreynenh kwenel-athek tangkey-akert, akngerrelan renh apenteyneuh. Rernem kel-antey arew, Jesus-elarl arntety-rnem akngerr mwerrelenh apmer arrpanenh-itwew. Rernemap inkwerelhemel arikalhelerrenh alak-eh:

³⁸ “Akngey nakey, rarl thwenew artwa nhenh anewantherr arawerrng ikwerenh-akertel! Renh mwerr antwem, rarl anenhantherrenh arntarnt-areyel! Irrwerl-areny-rnemel renh nakemer arrpemar, rernemar aley mwerrant-arey-anem aneyel!”

³⁹ Artwa Pharisee-rnem rtenherrenh arrpemar ikwer-rnemel-arleng, rernemap angkew

Jesus-ew, “Atyetyartay, ilta ngkwenh-rnem akeleytelemel! Nthakenh rernem ngenh alakenh nakey-angenh!”

⁴⁰ Ra tyernew, “Rernemar! akeleyt anenty, apwert nhernem iwerrelarl aynteyel-rnem arlkewerr arrpemar! Rernemar! katy Akngey nakewerr!”

Jesus artneyel Jerusalem-areny-rnemew

⁴¹ Jesus arrer-anem alpenh tawen Jerusalem-war! Rarl arew apmer renh, rap artnenh-anem apmer ikwer-areny-rnemew. ⁴² Rap angkew, “Ayengan amperrngerreyel ikwer-rnem! Rernem apal aneyel, angka Akngey-wenh iterl-arey-angenh. Ayengan ilkelhew, angkep rernem pweyterrenhey-alpeyew Akngey-war!-athek anyenterremel. Rernemanap ayenh iyipelantar! awenh. ⁴³ Irrepernrnem rerneman! Alethang ahelengkwrnem akngerr akarrerreyenh apmer nhenh-war! Jerusalem-war!, renh-rnem atweyew ingkerrenh. Rernemap ampereleyenh, iwerr-anem ikwer-rnem-wety arrngeleyenh. ⁴⁴ Ipmew-antey renh-rnem atweyenh amperrnem-then. Alethang-rnemelap ingkerrenh-antey apmer nhenh-itwew ywerrelheleyenh, war!-rnem atep-atakeyenh. Apmeran peyleyn-apyen-anem aynteyenh. Akngeyel ayenh thwenew, renh-rnem arntarnt-areyew. Rernemanap atyeng awelhey-angenh, arrangkw.” Alakenh-anyem Jesus-el amperrngerremel ilew Jerusalem-areny-rnem-akert.

Jesus aylpenheyel tyaty ilkwewarl Jerusalem-itwew

(Matthew 21:12-17; Mark 11:15-19; John 2:13-22)

⁴⁵ Ikwer-penh Jesus aylpenhew tyaty ilkwewarl Jew-rnem-wenh-warl Jerusalem-itwew. Warl ilkwa ikwer-itwew ra arew, akngerrelarl ilek-ilek tharlemelenh apwertew. Rap renh-rnem ahelerremel irrentew aketh-warl.

⁴⁶ Rap renh-rnem ilteu alakenh: “Nthakenh arrantherr aker tharlemeley-angenh nhenh-itwew. Ingwerentyam arrewantherr irrtyertawarr, warl ingwerenty-wenh-itwewarl irrtyert-inenh. Nthakenh irrtyert-aylpey-angenh nhenh-itwew, iltyemwerneyelarl antwerrkey-angenh, arrangkw. Warl nhenhan Akngey-wenh. Angka ikwerenh alakenh ayntheyel:

‘Warl ilkwa nhenhan atyenharl, ingwer-rnem arleng-they apety-aynteyew, ayenh nakemel ikwer-warl aylpaynteyew.’ ”

⁴⁷ Renh-rnem irrentew-penh, Jesus-an aylpenhenh tyaty ilkwewarl arlta arrpanenh, rap akngerr-anem akalty-anthenh ikwer-itwew. Artwa rltwernem Jew-rnem-wenh tyaty ilkwareny-rnem, artwa angka Moses-wenhew akalty-anthey-angker-rnem, artwamp-rnem-then rernem renh mwantysel-antey arntarnt-arenh. Rernem renh ipmew-antey atweyew.

⁴⁸ Akngerr ingwer-rneman inkwerelhemel akarrerrenh ikwer-warl, ikwer awelheyew. Artwa ilkwernemel renh menty-antey amek-arew akngerr-itwew. Rernem arrkernelhenh, renh antwerrkeyew-arrpantey.

20

Artwa ilkwernemel Jesus ayerneyel ywarn-antey

(Matthew 21:23-27; Mark 11:27-33)

¹ Arlta ingwerel Jesus aylpenhew tyaty ilkwewarl Jew-rnem-wenh-warl, rap angka mwerr-angker ilenh akngerrew. Artwa rltwernem Jew-rnem-wenh tyaty ilkwareny-rnem, artwa angka Moses-wenhew akalty-anthey-angker-rnem, artwamp-rnem-then rernem renh ayernew, ² “Angwenhel ngenh thwenew, tyaty ilkwitwew akalty-antheyew? Atyetyart nthenh-apenyel ngenh thwenew, ingwer-rnem tharlemeley-angker-rnem tyaty ilkwethey irrent-aynteyew?”

³ Ra ikwer-rnem angkew, “Alerlay! Athetangkwel arrenhantherrenh ayerneyew. ⁴ John Baptise-emeley-angkerel akngerr kwaty-warl baptise-emelenh. Atyetyart nthenh-apenyel John thwenew? Akngeyel apek? Artwa ingwerel apek? Ayenh ilenherr-arey!”

⁵ Rernem arreyterrenh alakenh: “Nthakenh anantherr angkem? Nthakenh anantherr iley-angenh, ‘Akngeyel wenh John thwenew.’ Ra anenhantherrenh ayernewerr, ‘Kel ilek-wety ar-rantherr ikwer awelhey-angenh?’ ⁶ Nthakenh anantherr iley-angenh, ‘Artwa ingwerel renh thwenew.’ Ingwer-rnemel awewerr apmer nhenh-areny-rnemel, atwewerr-anem anenhantherrenh apwertel ipmew-antey. Rernem iter-reyel, John Akngey-wenh angkakertarl anenh.”

7 Rernemap tyernew alakenh: “Anantherr iterl-arey-angenh, angwenhelarl John thwenew.”

8 Jesus ikwer-rnem angkew, “Arrantherr tyerney-angenh. Kel atha arrenhantherrenh iley-angenh, angwenhelarl ayenh thwenew, alakenh irreyew.”

*Angka artwa katenew-artey-akert
(Matthew 21:33-46; Mark 12:1-12)*

9 Jesus-el angka ingwer-anem ilenh. “Artwa ilkwel katen atnyenenh. Ra ilkelhew, amern grapes lyapelheleyew. Antywer-tangkwel ra akethelew, rap rnrkerneynew arwerl grapes akely-akely-rnem-anem. Rap artwa ingwer-rnem arrernew, arwerl-rnem arntarnt-araynteyew, rarl aney-alpew-wety apmer ingwer-itwew intem-antey. ¹⁰ Arwerl-rnem ilkwerrew, amern ampeng-akert-anem. Artwa ilkwa rap warrkenh ikwerenh thwenew katen ikwer-warl. Rap ilanthew, ‘Katen ikwer-warl alha, grapes atyeng akngey-alpa.’ Artwa katen arntarnt-aremel-rnem renh arnarew. Rernemap antwerrkemel atwey-ayntew, renh irrentemel arrangkw-antey. Rap artwa ikwerew-artey iley-alpew.

¹¹ Artwa ilkwel warrkenh ingwer-anem thwenew. Rernemap antwerrkemel atwey-ayntew, irrentemel renh arrangkw-antey arrpemar. Warrkenh ra artwa ikwerew-artey iley-alpew.

¹² Artwa ilkwa ra warrkenh ingwer-anem thwenew. Rernemap renh atwey-ayntew arrpemar, parrik-angkwarr iwemel aketh-warl. Rap

akwenterl-alhew, alpew-anem artwa ikwerew-arte y iley-alpeyew.

¹³ Artwa ilkwa ra iterrew, ‘Nthakenh irrem ayeng? Alerey atyenh-anem atha thweney. Rernem mentyarl renh arey-ayntem, ran alerey atyenharl, ayengarl ikwer artewenty ilkelhem.’

¹⁴ Artwa katen arntarnt-aremel-rnem artwa alerikw renhan alhengk-aremel arnarew. ‘Nhak arenh-arey! Alerikw ikwerenh-anemarl apetyeyel! Aynikw ikwerenh ahaperrenty, rant-anem katenew-arte y aneyenh. Atwey renh anantherr ipmew-ante y, katen anewantherrenharl aynteyenh.’ ¹⁵ Rernemap renh atwey-ayntew, ipmanem iwemel parrik-angkwarr.”

Jesus-an angkew akngerrew awelhenh-rnemew, “Nthakenh irrem artwa ilkwa raw? ¹⁶ Rap alakenh apek irrem. Ra alhem katen ikwer-warl, atwem-anem artwa renh-rnem ingkerr ipmew-ante y. Rap artwa ingwer-rnem-anem arrernem, katen arntarnt-araynteyew.”

Anaynteleyel: Jesus-el angka ilenh akngerrew atyetyartew-rnem-then, renh-rnem akalty-antheyew. Akngeyan atyetyart katenew-arte y-ape ny. Jew-rnemew-arte yarl ran. Jew-rnemelan katen arntarnt-areyel-ape ny. Akngeyelan angkakert-rnem thwenenh ikwer-rnem-warl. Rerneman awelhey-angenh, atwey-aynten h renh-rnem. Rap Alerikw ikwerenh-anem thwenew ikwer-rnem-warl. Irrkaty rerneman Alerikw atwew ipmew.

Artwa ilkwernemelarl Jesus awew apateyelpemel. Rernemap angkew, “Alakenh angkey-angenh!” Angka rernem awew-penh, artwa ilkwernem-then ingwer-rnem-then angkew Jesus-ew, “Artwa katenew-artey nthakenh ingwer-rnem atwey-angenh. Ran amperrngerremer ikwer-rnem, atwey-angenh menty.”

¹⁷ Jesus-el renh-rnem aremel angkanem ilew, artwa ilkwernemel awayew. “Alakenhan aynteyel. Awelhenh-arey arrantherr!

‘Artwernem iterrew, lywenty mpwareyew. Irrkernem-anem angernew, arwerl-rnem 4-anem rnkernew. Arwerl arlpenty rlterrk atherr-anem arrernew ltweper. Rernemap arew arrpemar, arwerl ingwer angkeparl iweynew apmwarrpantey. Arwerl ranap impen inngarl, nthakenh iwey-angenh, lywenty rlterrk antwerrkey-angker.’”

¹⁸ Jesus angkew arrpemar, ikwer-rnem, “Ingwerentyel angka atyenh away-angenh, Akngeyelan renh court-emeleyen. Thwenem renh rwa ilkwewarl, aletharl ampeyel-warl.”

Angka apwertarl antheyel-akert atyetyart ilkwa Rome-areny ikwer

(Matthew 22:15-22; Mark 12:13-17)

¹⁹ Artwa rltwernem Jew-rnem-wenh tyaty ilkwareny-rnem artwa angka Moses-wenhew akalty-anthey-angker-rnem-then rernem angka awew, Jesus-elarl ilenh. Rernemap ahelerremel

iterrenh, “Angka weth artwa katen arntarnt-arenh-rnem-akert ran anenhantherrenh-apenyarl ileyel. Jesus-el apmwa antweyel anenhantherrenh artwa renh-rnem-apeny. Antwerrkey anantherr renh!” Akngerrarl anenh-wety, rernem ywarn iterrew, renh antwerrkeyew. ²⁰ Rernemap mpwelhenh, renh arrkernemel antwerrkeyew. Rernem iterrenh alakenh, “Anantherr renh antwerrkem, renhap artwa kapment-areny ikwer-warl atnwenheyew, renh court-emeleyew. Rap artwa ahelengkw-rnem ilanthen, renh ipmew atweyew.”

Ikwer-penhan atyetyart ilkwernem Jew-rnem-wenh rernem warrkenh-rnem thwenew Jesus-warl. Rernemarl alpenhel, rernem alakenh iterreynenh, “Anantherr angka ikwerenh awempenh, ilemel court-angkwarr, Jesus rernem ipmew atweyew.” ²¹ Jesus rernem alakenh irrtyertel ayernew, “Atyetyartay, nga arraty-angkwarr angkeyel ingkerrew. Ntwan akalty-antheyel Akngey-wenh-angkwarran arratyan. Alhewerarl irrkaty-angkwarr ntwaw ileyel ingkerrew, artwa ilkwetyilkw-then ingwer-rnem-then. ²² Ila anenhantherrenh, nthakenh nga iterreyel? Jew-rnem anantherran apwert anthemang atyetyart ilkwa Rome-areny ikwer, rarl anenhantherrenh ilantheyel-angkwarr? Arrangkw apek?”

²³ Jesus-el iterl-arew, rernem irrtyertelarl ayernenh, rap iterrenh, “Yanh-rnemel ayenh ayerneyel irrtywerremel. Rernem ayenh awayew, apmwel-ayeth angkentyew. Rernem iterreyel, angka atyenh apmwarl, pip kapment-wenh apentey-angenh. Rernem iterrem,

ayengarl alakenh angkem, ‘Kapmentew apwert anthey-angenh. Arrantherr apwert Akngeyewant arrernem.’” Alakenharl iterrenh-penh, rap angkew ikwer-rnem, ²⁴ “Apwert anyent atyeng akngetyenh-arey, atha areyew.” Rernemap akngetyew, anthew-anem. “Arrantherr ayenh ilenh-arey, inngerr angwenh-wenh? Itna ilek?”

²⁵ Rernem tyernew, “Atyetyart ilkwa Rome-areny.”

“Kelap. Ingkerr ilek-ilek atyetyart Rome-areny-wenh arrantherr ikwerarl anthemer. Ingkerr ilek-ilek Akngey-wenhan arrantherr ikwer anthemer.”

²⁶ Angka awew-penh, warrkenh-rnem angkerrew, “Nhenhan arraty angkeyel. Ran anenhantherrenh ilemer, apwert kapmentew anthewerr. Ranap alakenh angkey-angenh. Nthakenharlap anantherr ileyenh court-angkwarrrenh?” Rernemap akeleyt-anem rtenherrenh, angkerrey-angenh.

*Ipmepenh angkep itetherrey-angker-akert
(Matthew 22:23-33; Mark 12:18-27)*

²⁷ Ikwer-penh artwa ilkwa ingwer-rnem apetyew Jesus-warl, renh ayerneyew, itnan Sadducee-rnem. Rernem apmwel-ayeth iterrenh alakenh: “Ingwerenty nthakenh ipmepenh itetherrey-angenh. Ipma intemarl ayntem.” ²⁸ Rernem angkew ikwer, “Atyetyartay, awank-akerr Moses-el angka riterrk nhenh ingkwernenh anewantherr:

‘Iteng anem ampeweny apek. Artwa ra ahaperrenty, ayteyikw ikwerenhel-anem amarl

inpert inem, ampa aneyew. Ratherr iter-
remer alakenh, “Ampa nhenh awayikw-
wenh-apeny.” ’

²⁹ Awelha angka nhenhew. Awayenheng-
rnem 7 anenh. Artwa arrwekeleny-tangkwel
itengerrew, rap ahaperrenhew, ampa ikwer-
atherr aney-angenh-antey. Arelh ikwerenh
inpert-anemarl. ³⁰ Ayteyikwel-anem arelh renh
inew, rap ahaperrenhew, ampa ikwer-atherr
aney-angenh-antey. ³¹ Ayteyikw ingwerel-anem
arelh renh inew, rap ahaperrenhew arrpe-
marl, ampa ikwer-atherr aney-angenh-antey.
Ikwerel-antey awayenheng-rnemel arelh anyent
renh ineynenh. Anyentarl-anyentarlapp rernem
ahaperreynew ampeweny-antey. ³² Arelh in-
pert rant-anem iteth anenh intem. Ingwer-
ingweran ranem ahaperrew. ³³ Kel anantherr
ngenh ayerneyew angka nhenhew. Aknger-
ran iterrem, anantherr itetherrem ipmethy.
Kel ingwer-ingwer ingkerrenh angkep itether-
renty ipmepen, nthek-apenyarlapp mpwernikw
inngan ikwerenh aneyenh? Artwernem 7-ew ra
inperterrew.”

³⁴ Jesus angkew artwa Sadducee ikwer-rnem,
“Aleyan ahern nhenh-itwew apmelerrel-ayeth
artwethen arelh-then itengerrem. ³⁵⁻³⁶ Ingwer-
ingwer Akngey-wenh-rnem ahaperreyenh,
ipmepenhanap rernem itetherrem angkep
arrpemar. Rernemap antyerl-apeny-anem
aney-alpeyenh, nthakenh itengerrey-angenh,
arrangkwanem. Nthakenh ahaperrey-angenh
arrpemar. Akngey-wenh ampernem-anem
rerneman aneyenh, ikwerel-arleng intem-antey

aney-alpeyenh. ³⁷ Inngarl aynteyel, akgerran angkep itetherreyenh ipmethy, alpeyenh aney-alpeyenh Akngey-itwel. Arrantherr angka Akngey-wenh iterl-areyel. Arrantherrap iterl-aremer angka weth Moses-akert, rarl arew, rwarl ampenh arwerl-itwew. Reytemarl ilem-penh arrantherr mwanty iterl-aremer. Akngeyan angkew Moses-ew alakenh, ‘Ayengan Abraham-ew-artey aneyel, Isaac-ew-artey, Jacob-ew-artey.’ ³⁸ Rernemanap iteth-anteyarl aneyel! Akngey atyetyart aney-angenh ipmernemewan. Ran atyetyart aneyel iteth-rnemewant. Ikwerenh-angkwarran anantherr ingkerrenh iteth intemarl anem ipmepenh.”

³⁹ Artwa angka Moses-wenhew akalty-anthey-angker-rnem rernem awelhenh-antey. Rernemap angkew, “Arraty-angkwarr nga angkeyel!” ⁴⁰ Ikwer-penh-antey artwa ilkwernem ater-anemarl irrenh, renh ayernewerr.

Artwa Christ ra atyetyart ingwer-ikwer David-angkwarran

(Matthew 22:41-45; Mark 12:35-37)

⁴¹ Jesus angkew ikwer-rnem, “Artwa Christ-alew? Akngeyel ilew, renharl ahern nhenh-warl thweneyew. Akgerran apmwel-ayethan angkem alakenh, ‘Artwa Christ ran atyetyart ahern nhareny-rnemewant, Atyetyart David-apeny. Christ ranap David-wenh-antey.’ Ilekewarl rerneman apmwel-ayeth alakenharl angkeyel? Rernem iterl-aremer, Christ ranap Akngey-areny. Ran David-angkwarr ilkwarl. ⁴² Awank-akerr

David-el aylelhenty nhenh ingkwernew pip Psalms-ewan:

‘Akngey angkew atyetyart atyenh-warl Christ-warl:

“Ngan ana arrerenty atyengel-arleng arraty-angkwarrarl.

⁴³ Ingwer-rnem ngkweng-wety artewenty arlkarerreyel-rnem atha atweyenh, renh-rnem ngkweng-wety irrentemel.” ’

⁴⁴ Atyetyart David-el artwa Christ itnewew ‘Atyetyart atyenh’. Christ ranap ilkwarl Atyetyart David-angkwarr. Ranap Akngey-areny.”

Tangkey-angenh

(Matthew 23:1-7; Mark 12:38-40)

⁴⁵ Akgerran anenh apmer ikwer-itwew, awelherrenh Jesus-ew. Rap angkew kwertengerl 12 ikwerenh-rnemew, ⁴⁶ “Mwenty anenherr-arey arrantherr! Artwa yanh-rnem iwarrerney-angenh, rerneman angka Moses-wenhew akalty-anthey-angker. Irrtywalth rernem. Rernem aylpem arnkwa mwerr-angker arlpentyel, ingwer-rnemel renh-rnem nakemel araynteyew-away. Rerneman inkwerelhem, ingwer-rnemarl ikwer-rnem kwernerrey-alhem, atyetyart ilkwa antwemel. Rernem aylpenty tyaty Jew-rnem-wenh-warl, arrwekel-antey aney-alhem, ingwer-rnemel renh-rnem araynteyew-away. Akgerrarl akarrerremeng-arey, amern inkwerelhemel kwenty arlkweyew, rernem arrwekel-antey aney-alhem, ingwer-rnemel renh-rnem araynteyew-away. ⁴⁷ Rernem arelh inpert-rnemew apmwel-ayeth mpwarem, ilek-ilek rakemel warl ikwer-rnem-wenh-they.

Rernem irrtwyerremel angkeyel Akngey-warl-athek arleng-alenty. Akngeyelarl ingkerrenh court-emeleyen, rap renh-rnem irrwampenh-antheyenh, irrtywalth renh-rnem. Ingwer-rneman ra alyepel irrwampenh-antheyenh.”

21

Akelty inpertelan apwert impen-antey ar-rerneyel

¹ Jesus anenh-antey tyaty ilkwa Jew-rnem-wenh-itwew, arrerenty ampwal apwertew-arelh ikwer-itwew. Ra arenh, apwert akngerr-akert-rnemel apwert arrernenh Akngeyew ampwal ikwer-warl. ² Akelty inpert apetyew, ngkwelty akely atherrant arrernew. Rarl arrernew-penh, apwert-weny-anem ra aneyelpew. ³⁻⁴ Jesus-el arew, rap arlkew kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnemew, apetyeyew ikwer-warl. “Awelhenharey atyeng! Akngeyan inkwerelhem innga arelh nhenhew, apwertarl impen-antey ikw-erenh ingkerr arrernew. Akngey ingwer-rnemew inkwerelhey-angenh. Apwert akngerr-antey rernem atnyeneyel. Ya, Akngeyan inkw-erelheyel innga arelh nhenhew.”

*Jew-rnem-wenh tyaty ilkwan atep-atakeyenh
(Matthew 24:1-2; Mark 13:1-2)*

⁵ Ikwer-penh rernem tyerrelhew tyaty ilkwethy aketh-warl. Kwertengerl-rnem angkew, “Tyaty ilkwa nhanyem mwanty-antey artew apwert alyelk mwerr-angker-akert. Ilek-ilek mwerr-angker-then kwen, akngerrelarl Akngeyew arrernew.” ⁶ Jesus-el awew, rap

angkew, “Arrantherran areyel tyaty ilkwa nhenh. Ingwer-ingweran apwert nhenh-rnem rtney-angenh-anem irreyenh. Alethang-rnemelan apwert-rnem atep-atakeyenh, arlperry iwemel.”

Ingwer-rnemel irrwerneyenh Akngey-wenh-rnem

(Matthew 24:3-14; Mark 13:9-13)

⁷ Rernem angkew, “Atyetyartay, ilengerarl tyatyan inngan atep-atakeyenh? Nthakenhtangkwel irreyenh, alakenh irreyew-alenty? Anantherr iterl-areyew.” ⁸ Jesus angkew, “Mwanty anenherr-arey, ingwerentyakel arrenhantherrenh irrtywerl-ampernewerr. Ingwerenty angkewerr, ‘Ayeng nhanyem, Akngeyarl angkew, ra thwenem ahern nhenh-warl!’ Ingweran angkewerr, ‘Arlta arrer-anemerreyel! Jesus apey-alpeyenh-anem!’ Arrantherrarl awem, rernemarl alakenh angkem, awelhey-angenh arrantherr ikwer-rnem. ⁹ Arrantherr awem, angkarl arlpimperrem, apmer arrpanenh-itwew atwerreyel, atererremel aney-angenh. Arrantherr alakenh iterremer, ‘Ahern-then alker-then rlengk-antey ywerreyelpey-angenh. Ingwer-ingwerant apek ywerreyelpeyenh.’ ”

¹⁰ Rap angkew arrpemarl ikwer-rnem, “Ya innga! Ahern-then alker-then ywerreyelpeyew-alenty, akngerran atwerreyenh apmer arrpanenhel arlperry. Akngerr apmer ingwerthey alheyenh, atwerr-aynteyew apmer ingwer-itwew. ¹¹ Ahernan arrewemel iltewelheyenh apmer arrpanenh-itwew. Akngerran aneyenh

amern-weny angayakw, ywarn iterremel ap-
atemel anerl-aneyenh apmer arrpanenh-itwew.
Ingwer-rneman arntety ilkwel atwerl-aneyenh
apmer arrpanenh-itwew. Akngerrel ilek-ilek
arerl-aneyenh alker-itwew, atererremelap anerl-
aneyenh.

¹² Alakenh aynteyew-alenty apmwa, Akngey
apentey-angenh-rnemelan arrenhantherrenh
irrwernerl-aneyenh. Rerneman arrenhanther-
renh antwerrkeyenh, court-emel-aynteyew
tyaty Jew-rnem-wenh-itwew. Rernemap
arrenhantherrenh tyayl-warl akwerneyenh,
rnkernemel arrwekel rtnaynteyew artwa
ilkwernem-itwew. Apmer arrpanenh-itwew
rernem alakenh mpwarayntem, arrantherrarl
ayenh apenteyel. ¹³ Rernem arrewantherr
alakenh mpwarem, arrantherran angka
atyeng-akert ilemer alhewer, atererrey-
angenhel. ¹⁴ Iterrey-angenh alakenh, 'Nthakenh
ayeng angkem ikwer-rnem?' ¹⁵ Athan
arrenhantherrenh akalty-anthem, arrantherr
angkeyew arraty-angkwarr Akngey apentey-
angenh ikwer-rnem. Rernemap ywarn iterrem,
'Nthakenh anantherr renh-rnem ayntarrp-
ilem?' ¹⁶⁻¹⁷ Tywekererreyenh arrewantherrety
ingwer-rneman, ayenharl arrantherr
apenteyel-rnem-wety. Arrewantherrenh-
rnem-then arrewantherr ahelerreyenh,
akwetyemel ayernerl-aneyenh court-emelemel.
Ingwerentyaman arrewantherr ipmewarl
atweyenh. ¹⁸ Akngeyelanap arrenhantherrenh
arntarnt-arayntemarl intem-antey, iteth atnyen-
ayntemel. ¹⁹ Arrantherr ikwer rlterrk anentyan,

angkepperrey-angenh, arrantherrap aney-alpem intemarl ikwer-itwel.”

*Tawen Jerusalem-arl atep-atakeyenh
(Matthew 24:15-25; Mark 13:14-23)*

²⁰ Jesus angkew kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnemew, “Ingwer-ingweran arrantherr areyenh artwa ahawarr-rnem, alperrel-apeny ampereleyenh apmer nhenh Jerusalem. Arlta ikwerelap arrantherr iylpangkeyenh, ‘Ya, apetyew-anem rernem nhanyem, anenhantherrenh ingkerr atweyew ipmew, warl-then atep-atakemel.’ ²¹ Arrantherr Judea-areny-rnem irrtyert-anterremer, apwert irrwerlel aney-alheyew. Arrantherran tawen-areny-rnem irrtyert-anterremer arrpemar. Arrantherr arlengarl anew-aneyel-rnem, angkep alpey-angenh Jerusalem-warl. ²² Awank-akerr angkakert Akngey-wenh-rnemel ilew, Akngeyelarl irrwampenh-antheyenh Jerusalem-areny-rnem. Arlta ikwerel inngarl aytneyenh, rernemar. ²³ Rlterrkaryl apnteyenh arelh arntety-rnemewan, ampangketyarr-rnemew-then. Nthakenh anterrey-angenh, irreperr-rnem! Ya, Akngeyelan irrwampenh-antheyenh ingkerrenhew Israel-wenh-rnem. ²⁴ Artwa ahawarr-rnemel akngerr atweyenh Jerusalem-areny napp arlpentyel. Ingwer-rnem rernem arertnentyan akngeyneyenh apmer ingwer-rnem-warl. Arlengew-alenty alethang-rnem

aneyenh atyetyart tawen Jerusalem-ew ikwer-itwew. Ingwer-ingwerantap Akngeyelan renhnem irrenteyenh.”

Jesus rarl angkep apetyeyenh

(Matthew 24:26-31; Mark 13:24-27)

²⁵⁻²⁶ Jesus-el akalty-anthenh-antey kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem. “Ikwerel-antey ingkeny, alkent, antyarr-then ingwer-lkwererreyenh, akngelherreyenh arrewemel. Akngerran iterreyenh, ‘Nthakenh-anem irreyel ahern nhenhan?’ Rernemap aytnerl-aneyenh aterel. Kwaty alayan akngelheyenh, arwerlk angkeyenh artewenty innga. Akngerrelap aweyenh, rernemap aterenyengel irreyenh, apatemel ywarn iterremel. ²⁷ Ikwerel-antey ayenhap arnareyenh, Artwa Inngarl Akngey-wenh. Ayengap kwenpay-angkwarr aremerreyenh, amparrkeyenh arawerrng rlterrk-akertarl. ²⁸ Kwertengerl atyenh-rnem arrantherr arem apmwa ayntenty, atererrey-angenh. Arrantherr inkwerelhemer, ayengap arwapeny apetyem-anem, arrenhantherrenh mwanty arntarnt-areyew, inerleweyew.”

Angka aherrety-akert

(Matthew 24:32-35; Mark 13:28-31)

²⁹ Jesus-el angka ingwer-anem ilenh ikwer-rnem. “Arwerl ampweth-ampwethew iterrenh-arey. ³⁰ Alpeytan lyapenhey-almem, arrantherr iterrem, ‘Ya, aherrety-anem irrenhey-alpeyenh.’ ³¹ Alakenh-anyeman arrantherr iterreyenh, arrantherrarl arenty, ahern-then alker-then ingwer-lkwererrenty: ‘Ya, apetyeyenh-anem

Jesus. Ra atyetyart-anem aneyew ikwerenh-rnemew arntarnt-aremel.’

³² Atha arrenhantherrenh arraty ileyl. Rlengkarl iteth aneyel-rnem apmer nhel rernem alakenh areyenh Jerusalem-itwew, rernemarl iteth aneyelel-antey. ³³ Ahern-then alker-thenarl ywerreyelpeyenh. Angka atyenhanap intemarl aynterl-aneyenh, ywerrey-angenh.”

*Mwanty anaynteyew, Jesus-arl arwapeny apetyeyenh-wety
(Matthew 24:36-51)*

³⁴ “Mwanty-antey anayntenh-arey arrantherr! Anngangelhey-angenh amernel, ngkwarlel, apwertel-akerr ilpertelemel. Apmwangkwarr apek arrantherr anerl-anewerr arlta ikwerel, ayengarl arwapeny apetyeyenh-wety. ³⁵ Ingkerrenh apmer arrpanenh-itwew apateyelpeyenh, ayengarl arwapeny apetyeyenh. ³⁶ Ya, arrantherrap intem atyeng arntarnt-arelh-ayntenh-arey mwanty. Akngey-then ayern-ayntenh-arey, arrenhantherrenh rlterrkkel-aynteyew, apmwa ayntenty-angkwarr. Renh ayernemel, arrenhantherrenh rlterrkkel-aynteyew, arrantherr ilelh-aynteyew nyerr-weny. Akngey-wenh Artwa Inngel atha court-emeleyen ingkerrenh-antey anyentarl-anyentarl.”

Alakenh-anyem Jesus-el renh-rnem akalty-anthenh, rernemarl alakenh-tangkwel ayernew, “Nthakenh-tangkwel irreyenh, nga apey-alpeyew-alenty?”

³⁷ Arlta arrpanenh Jesus-el akngerr akalty-anthenh Jew-rnem-wenh tyaty ilkwitwew. Atwerrp-atwerrp ra akalty-anthenharl-penh, rap alpenh kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert, ankwaynt-aynteyew Apwert Alip-itwew. ³⁸ Aherlkamenhey-alhenh akngerran akarrerrenh ikwer-warl tyaty ilkwitwew, angka ikwerenh awaynteyew.

22

Artwa ilkwernem iterreyel, Jesus atweyew ipmew

(Matthew 26:1-5; Mark 14:1-2)

¹ Tawen Jerusalem-itwew akngerr mpwelhenh tyenkerr ikwer apmelerrew. Jew-rnemarl akarrerrem, amern ilperr-ilperr arlwarelheley-angenh arlkwew-arlkwem, aker yep-yep-then. Rernemap iylpangkem, antyerl Akngey-wenhelarl away alkenh-rnem Egypt-areny-rnem-wenh ipmew-antey atweynenh awank-akerr. Rap mentyarl arew away alkenh-rnem Israel-rnem-wenh, renh-rnem ipmew atwey-angenh. ² Artwa rltwernem Jew-rnem-wenh tyaty ilkwareny-rnem artwa angka Moses-wenhew akalty-anthey-angker-rnem-then rernem angkerrenh alakenh: “Nthakenh Jesus-an anantherr irrtyertel antwerrkem, renh atweyew?” Akngerr-wety rernem ywarn iterrenh apatemel, ingwer-rnem ikwer-rnem ahelerrewerr.

³ Arrenty alkenhelan Satan-el Judas Iscariot arrkernew-anem. Kwertengerl ikwerenh-anteyarlap ran, Jesus-elarl ayerrpelew arrwekel-antey. ⁴ Rap irrtiyertel-antey alhew artwa rltwa tyaty ilkwareny-rnem-warl, iltyemwerney tyaty ilkwareny-warl-then. Rap angkew, “Ayengan iterreyel, Jesus arrewantherr ahayiwewew. Nthakenharlap atha ileman?” ⁵ Rernemap inkw-erelhemel awew, angkew-anem ikwer, “Anantherran apwert akngerr ngkweng anthem.” ⁶ Judas-an angkew, “Yew-yew.” Ran intem alakenh iterrerl-apenh, “Ilengerarl atha renh-rnem ilanthen, Jesus antwerrkeyew? Irrpetyapantarl ikwer-itwel aneyeleng-arey apek?”

*Kwertengerl atherrel amern tyenkerr
apmelerr-angkwarr amperneyel Jesus-ew
(Matthew 26:17-19; Mark 14:12-16; John 13:21-30)*

⁷ Arlta ingwerelan rernem amern ilperr-ilperr arlkew-arlkwenh Jew-rnem-wenh-angkwarr. Ingkerrel yep-yep akely ahenty akemel atwew. Rernemap ampernew, arlkweyew-anem. ⁸ Jesus angkew Peter-ew-then John-ew-then, “Alhenh-atherr, amern tyenkerr-rnem ineyew. Amern-rnem ampernenh-atherr arrernemel, anantherr kwenty arlkwew-arlkweyew.”

⁹ Ratherrap ayernew, “Nthek-ampeny-warl aylernanth amern-rnem ampernem?”

¹⁰ Ra tyernew, “Alhenh-atherr Jerusalem-warl. Mpwelanthap renh arenheyen, artwa anyentarl apetyeyen ampwal kwatyew-arelh-akert. Renhap apentenh-atherr warl

anyent-angkwarr, aylpenhemel ikwer-angkwarr.

¹¹ Angkey-alhenh-atherr alakenh warlew-artey ikwer, ‘Inkartel thwenew. Nthenh-itwewarlap anantherr tyenkerran arlkweyenh?’

¹² Artwa rap atnwenhem irrwerl, room taypel ilkwangketyarr-warl. Ikwer-itwew amern tyenkerr-rnem ampennenh-atherr arrernemel, anantherr arlkwew-arlkweyew.”

¹³ Ratherrap anperl-alhew, inngarl arewan, Jesus rarl ilew-angkwarr arrwekel-antey. Amern tyenkerr-rnem arrernew-penh, ratherrap alpew Jesus-warl angkep-antey.

Jesus-el tyenkerr arlkweyel kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akertel

(Matthew 26:17-30; Mark 14:17-26; John 13:21-30)

¹⁴ Ingkenyarl aylpenhewel, Jesus alhew kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert apmer ikwer-warl. Rernemap arrernelhew, tyenkerr-anem arlkwew-arlkweyew. ¹⁵ Rap angkew ikwer-rnem, “Ayengan ilkelhew-antey, tyenkerr nhenh arlkweyew arrewantherr-akert. Anantherrarl arlkwem-penh, ingwer-rnemelan ayenh irrwampenh-antheyenh artewenty, ipmew-antey ayenh atweyenh. ¹⁶ Ingkerr atyeng awelhenh-arey! Tyenkerr nhelkwer atha arlkwey-angenh arrpemar alakenh. Ingwer-ingwerant, ayengar ilwenty-penh, Akngeyan ikwerenh-rnemew atyetyart aneyenh, athap arlkweyenh arrpemar alakenh.”

¹⁷ Rap inew irrkwa ngkwarl wayn-akert, inkwerelhemel Akngey-anem nakew ngkwarl ikwer-akertel. Rap angkew-anem ikwer-rnem, “Ya, ngkwarl nhenhan inenh-arey. Antherreynemel antywenh-arey akelyarl-akely. ¹⁸ Ngkwarl wayn nhenh atha antywey-angenh arppemarl ahern nhenh-itwew alakenh. Ingwer-ingwerant, Akngeyan ikwerenh-rnemew atyetyart aneyenh, athap antywem arppemarl alakenh.”

¹⁹ Amern-anem ra inew, rap inkwerelhemel Akngey-anem nakew amern ikwer-akertel. Akaltheynemel akelyarl-akely ikwer-rnem antheynew angkemel, “Arlka atyenh nhenhan. Ingwer-rnemelarl arlka atyenh-anem artewenty arleny-arrerneyenh whip-el. Ayengan katy ilweyenh arrewantherr. Alakenhaym arrantherr amern arlkwerl-anem, atyeng iylpangkemel.”

²⁰ Rernem tyenkerr arlkwew-penh, Jesus-el inew arppemarl irrkwa ngkwarl wayn-akert, antheynemel angkemel-antey, “Arrnga thelemel katy ilweyenh ayeng arrewantherr, apmwa irrarlkenheyew. Akngeyel arretengelew, rarl anyent-anem arrenhantherrenh pweytelek ikwer-warl. Atharl arrnga thelem alakenh, Akngey arrewantherr angkem ingwer-rnemew-then, rarl apmwa irrarlkem arrewantherr ingkerrenh-they.”

²¹ Rap angkew ikwer-rnem, “Anyentan arrewantherr-they alherlenty-akngeyenh artwa ilkwernem-warl irrtiyertel-antey. Amernarl arlkwem-penh, rap ingwer-rnem-anem ileyenh, ayenh antwerrkeyew. ²² Artwa Inngarl Akngey-wenh ayengan ilwem, Akngey-wenh pipel

aynteyel-angkwarr. Artwa irrtuert-awarr renhanap Akngeyel artewentyel irrwampenh-antheyenh.”

²³ Kwertengerl-rnemel awew alakenh, rernemap angkerrew, “Artwa nthek-apenyarlap ran?”

Kwertengerl-rnem ilelheyel atyetyart ilkwa

²⁴ Rernemarl anew-anenh-antey, kwertengerl-rnem alakenh angkerrenh anyentarl-anyentarl, “Ayengan atyetyart Jesus-they, arrantherr ingwer-rneman arrangwarl!” ²⁵ Jesus angkew ikwer-rnem, “Atyetyart ahern nhenh-areny-rnem ahelengwarl. Rernem akngerr pwerep-anthem, awalheyew ikwer-rnem. Rernem angkem, ‘Mwerr-angkerant-arey anantherr anem apmer nhenh-itwew, ayengarl atyetyart ilkwarl.’” ²⁶ Atyetyart ahelengkw yanh-rnem-apeny aney-angenh. Anyentarl arrewantherr-they atyetyartan aneyew. Warrkenh-apeny nga anemer anyentant, 11 yanh-rnemew warrkerreyew. Ntwan arntarnt-aremer 11 yanh-rnem. ²⁷ Atyetyart ilkwa artwa ilek-apenyarlap ran? Weth ran taypelel anem, amernarl arlkwem, artwa warrkenhelarl ikwer akngetyem. Ayengarlap atyetyart ahelengkw weth-rnem-apeny-weny. Athap arrenhantherrenh arntarnt-arem.

²⁸ Arrantherran ayenh iwerl-alhey-angenh, rl-terrkarl atyeng ayntewengarl, ingwer-rneman atyeng-wety intwemelerrewarl. ²⁹ Akngey atyen-hel ayenh atyetyart arrernew ingkerr ikwerenh-rnemew. Alakenh-anyem ingwer-ingwer atharl arrenhantherrenh arrerneyenh atyetyart-rnem.

³⁰ Ayengan aney-alpem atyetyart irrwerl-itwew, kwertengerl-rnem arrantherr atyeng-itwel aney-alpem. Anantherrap inkwerelhemel kwenty arlkwerrem. Arrantherr chair amparrkentyel anem, Jew-rnem arntarnt-aremel ingkerrenh.”

Jesus-el Peter ileyel, “Ngan ilelheyenh, ntwan ayenh iterl-arey-angenh”

(Matthew 26:31-35; Mark 14:27-31; John 13:36-38)

³¹ Jesus angkew Simon Peter ikwer, “Simon, awelha atyeng. Arrenty alkenhel Satan-el Akngey alakenh ayernew, ‘Mwerrang atha kwertengerl-rnem arrkernem artewentyel?’ Akngeyan angkew, ‘Kel mwerr.’ Ingwerentyaman arrantherr iyipareth-antey ikwer awelhem, apmwangkwarrarl angkeyelewan. ³² Athan ngkweng Akngey ayernew, Simon-ay, ngenh rlterrkeleyew. Atha iterl-areyel, ngarl atyeng-wety amenterrenheyenh. Ngarl atyeng-warl angkeperrenhey-alpeyenh, ntwap ingwer-neman rlterrkel-aynta.”

³³ Ra tyernew, “Arrangkwarl! Ngenh akwernem tyayl-warl, ayeng ngkweng-angkwarr alhem arrpemarl. Ngenh ipmew atwem, ayenhanap rernem atweyew arrpemarl.”

³⁴ Jesus angkew, “Ileyel atha ngenh arraty. Tywek-tywek arlkeyew-alenty rlengk atemwengkel-antey, irrpety-inger nga ilelheyenh, ntwan ayenh iterl-arey-angenh.”

³⁵ Kwertengerl 12 ikwer-rnem-anem ra angkew, “Arrantherr iterl-areyel, atharl weth

thwewnew arrenhantherrenh, angka mwerr-angker ilerl-apaynteyew. Iltyantarlapp arrantherr alhew; apwert-weny, yakweth-weny, pwet anyentant. Ayek ingwer-rnemelan arntarnt-arew arrenhantherrenh?”

Rernem tyernew, “Ya, ingwer-rnemel anenhantherrenh arntarnt-arew inngarl.”

³⁶ Rap angkew, “Aleyan ingwer-ikwer-anem. Ingwer-rnemelan arrenhantherrenh arntarnt-arew-angenh. Aleyan arrewantherr mwerr-anemarl apwert-then yakweth-then akngewew. Ingwerentyel napp arlpenty atnyeny-angenh apek. Ra kwet ikwerenh anthemer apwertew. Apwert ikwerel ra napp arlpenty-anem inemer.

³⁷ Akngew-wenh pipelan alakenhan aynteyel: ‘Rernem angkeyenh, atharl angka Moses-wenh apentey-angenh.’ Ya, angka yanhan atyeng-akert. Rlengkan rernem atyeng-akert alakenh-anyem ilem, Akngew-wenh pipelarl aynteyel-angkwarr.”

³⁸ Kwertengerl-rnem angkew, “Inggartay, nhenh araw! Kelarl anantherran napp arlpenty atherr atnyenyel.”

Ra angkew, “Kel-antey. Alakenh angkey-angenh, menty. Arwa angkeyel.”

Jesus-an aynewikw ikwerenh angkeyel Apwert Alip-itwew

(Matthew 26:36-46; Mark 14:32-42; John 12:27)

³⁹ Ikwer-penhan Jesus warl ikwer-they anperl-alhew kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert, angkep alpew apmelerrel-ayeth Apwert

Alip-warl. ⁴⁰ Rernemarl apwertel aney-alhew, rap angkew ikwer-rnem, “Akngey-anem arrantherr ayernenh-arey rlterrkeleyew. Arrentyel arrenhantherrenh arrkernewerr, angkepperreyew atyeng-wety.”

⁴¹ Kwertengerl-rnem arrernelhew ingkerrenh-antey, Jesus-an arleng-awatyelew. Rap kwenerremel-anem angkenh alakenh-anyem, ⁴² “Akngey atyenh, ayeng ilkelheyel, ntwā artwereleyew ahelengkw yanh-rnem. Ayenh irrwampenh-anthewerr, ipmew-antey atwemel! Ngarl ilkelhenty, rernem ayenh atwem, kel mwerrarl. Ayeng ngkweng awelhemarl. Ngkwenh-angkwarr mwerr.” ⁴³ Antyerl-anem irrwerl-they anamerl-antey aremerrenhey-alhew, rlterrkeleyew renh. ⁴⁴ Jesus-an arlka apmwerrenhew. Rap Akngey angkepellarreng ayernenh rlterrkel-antey irrkaty-angkwarr. Rlterrkel ayernenh-angkwarr, intyey-anem ikwer-they taltyaytnenh kwaty-apeny.

⁴⁵ Akngey-warl angkenh-penh, ra rtnerl-alhew, alpemel-anem ikwer-rnem-warl. Rap renh-rnem arey-alpew, ankwarl ayntenh-anem. Rernemarl amperrngerremel anew-anen, ankwel-anem renh-rnem atwew. ⁴⁶ Rap atyekelemel ayernew, “Ay! Ilekewarl arrantherran ankwan aynteyel? Akwentenh-arey! Akngey ayern-ayntenh-arey artewenty, arrentyel arrenhantherrenh ilpertelewerr.”

*Artwa ahawarr-rnemel Jesus antwerrkeyel
(Matthew 26:47-56; Mark 14:43-50; John 18:3-12)*

⁴⁷ Jesus-an angkenh-angkwarr; kwertengerl Judas-anem aremerrey-alhew akngerr ingwer-rnem-akert. Rap alhew, Jesus-ew arrwantyeyew-arrpantey. ⁴⁸ Jesus-el ayernew, “Inngang ntwan ayenh arrwantyeyel? Arrangkw. Alakenhan ntwan ayenh artwa ahawarr-rnem-warl lwewar-rerneyew, antwerrkeyew.”

⁴⁹ Kwertengerl ingwer-rnemel arew, artwa ahawarr-rnem arrererrenhey-alhew, antwerrkeyew-anem. Rernem ayernew, “Ingartay, mwerrang anantherr renh-rnem atanthen nayp arlpenty atherrel?”

⁵⁰ Kwertengerl anyentelan nayp-anem tyerrenhew, rap artwa anyent-wenh iylpa akenhew arraty-angkwarr. Artwa warrkenharlap ran tyaty ilkwa Jew-rnem-wenh-areny artwa rltwewenh.

⁵¹ Jesus-el renh-rnem artwerelew, “Ipmelhenh-arey arrantherr!” Rap iylpa inew, arnemel mwerrelew-anem.

⁵² Artwa rltwernem tyaty ilkwareny-rnem, iltymwerney tyaty ikwer-areny-rnem, artwamp-rnem-then rernem ingkerrenh rtenherrenh. Rernem mpwelherrenh, renh antwerrkeyew. Rap angkew ikwer-rnem, “Ilekew arrantherr apetyew nayp arlpenty-rnem-akert arwerl-then-akert? Athan ingwerenty ipmew atwey-angenh! ⁵³ Arlta arrpanenhel atha akngerr akalty-anthen tyaty ilkwitwew. Arrantherran ayenh antwerrkemer ikwer-itwew. Nthakenh arrantherran ayenh antwerrkey-angenh ikwer-itwew, ayengarl apmwel-ayeth aney-angenh, arrangkw.

Arrantherrap ayenh mentyarl arew. Kel-anem aleyan arrantherr ayenh antwerrkem. Arrentyel arrenhantherrenh ilanthew, ayenh antwerrkeyew, awank-akerr Akngeyan angkew-angkwarr.”

Peter-an angkeyel, “Jesus atha iterl-arey-angenh”

(Matthew 26:57-68; Mark 14:53-72; John 18:13-14, 19-24)

⁵⁴ Rernemap Jesus antwerrkew, warl Caiaphas-wenh-warl-anem atnwenhew. Artwa Caiaphas ranap tyaty ilkwa Jew-rnem-wenhew-artey. Rernemarh renh akngeynenh, Peter-elan irrkerthey apenteynenh. ⁵⁵ Warl ikwer-itwew aketh-itwew, artwa ahawarr-rnemel rwa arrtiyew atheperrel. Peter-an alhew, aney-alhew ikwer-rnem-itwel, rwel-anem arlterrngerrey-alhew. ⁵⁶ Kwey warrkenh anyentel alhengk-aremel angkew ingwer-rnemew, “Artwa nhenhan Jesus-ew apelty arrpemarh.”

⁵⁷ Ra irrtiywerremel angkew, “Rwengk, atha renh iterl-arey-angenh.”

⁵⁸ Ikwer-penh-antey ingwerel-anem alhengk-arew, “Ngan kwertengerl Jesus-wenh arrpemarh.”

Peter-el tyernew, “Rwengk, ayeng-weny!”

⁵⁹ Ingwer-ingweran ingwerel-anem renh alhengk-arew. “Ya, artwa nhanyem inngarl alhenh ikwerel-arleng. Ran angkeyel apmer Galilee-areny-rnem-apeny. Ranap ikwer-areny arrpemarh, Jesus-apeny.”

60 Ran tyernew, “Arrangkw! Atha iterl-arey-angenh, ngarl angkeyel-angkwarr!” Rarl angkenh-angkwarr, tywek-tywekan arlkewanem. 61 Kwen-they Jesus-elan renh artepang arew. Peter-el iterl-arew, rarl arrwekel-antey ilew, “Tywek-tywek arlkeyew-alenty rlungk atemwengkel-antey, irrpety-inger nga ilelheyenh, ntwan ayenh iterl-arey-angenh.” 62 Rap akwenterl-alhew, tyerrelhenhey-alhew aketh-warl-anem keyt-angkwarr. Ra artewentyel artnenh-anem, rarl arrwekel-antey angkewpenh, ra renh iterl-arey-angenh.

Jesus-arl kwanthemel atweyel

63 Artwa ahawarr-rnemel Jesus antwerrkenh, rernemap arrkentalhelemel renh atwenh. 64 Rag-el annga atherran renh artew ayernemel, “Ntwarl arraty-antey iterl-areyel. Ilelha anewantherr. Angwenhel ngenh atwewan?” 65 Rernem alakenhan ayernemel-antey kwanthenh renh akwetyemel.

Jesus renh court-warl atwenheyneyel, artwa ilkwernemel renh ayerneyew

(Matthew 27:1-2; Mark 15:1)

66 Itwern tyerrelhewel, artwa ilkwerneman akarrerrew angkerreyew. Atyetyart Jew-rnemwenh-rnem, artwa rltwa tyaty ilkwarenym-rnem, artwa angka Moses-wenhew akalty-anthey-angker-rnem-then rernem ingkerr akarrerrew. Artwa ahawarr-rnemel Jesus renh rnkernew arrwekel-angkwarr. 67 Artwa ilkwernemel renh ilew, “Arraty ilelheyew! Nganang artwa

Christ, Akngeyelarl ilew, rarl ahern nhenh-warl thweneyew?”

Ra tyernew, “Ayengan angkenty alakenh, arrantherrap irrpeltharl irrem. ⁶⁸ Atha arrenhantherrenh ilenty, angkakert Akngey-wenh-rnemel ilenh, arrantherran awelhey-angenharl. Ya, ayengan Artwa Inngarl Akngey-wenh. ⁶⁹ Rlengk-antey ayeng alpeyenh, Akngey-itwel aney-alpeyew. Akngey ran arawerrng ilkwakertarl. Ayengan aney-alpeyenh ikwer-itwel, aylakap-atherr-anem aneyenh atyetyart alkenh-atherr.”

⁷⁰ Rernem awew, ayernew-anem, “Kelew, inga wenh nga Alerikw Akngey-wenh, ngay?”

Ra tyernew, “Inngarlap arrantherr alakenh angkeyel.”

⁷¹ “Kel anantherr awew! Ilekewarl anantherr nthwem ingwer-warl, apmwa renh antweyew? Rantey ament ilelheyel, ran Akngey-wenh Alerik-warl!”

23

Jesus renh atnwenheyel atyetyart Pilate-warl (Matthew 27:11-14; Mark 15:1-5; John 18:33-38)

¹ Artwa ilkwernem rtnerl-alhew-anem, Jesus rernem atnwenhew artwa ilkwa Rome-areny-warl Pilate-warl. ² Rernemap renh rnkernew arrwekel Pilate-itwew, ayntarrp-ilew-anem alakenh, “Artwa nhel-anyemel Jew-rnem anenhantherrenh akalty-anthenh apmwel-ayeth! Ran

arrkernelhew, anenhantherrenh artwereleyew-arrpantey, apwert anthewerr artwa ilkwa Rome-areny ikwer! Ran ilelheyel Alerikw Akngey-wenh. Ranap Moses-wenh-angkwarr apentey-angenharl, rarl alakenh angkeyel. Ran Akngey-wenh-wenyarl, artwa anantherr-apeny. Ranap ilelheyel artwa Christ, Akngeyelarl ilew, rarl ahern nhenh-warl thweneyew, atyetyart Jew-rnemew-artey aneyew!”

³ Pilate-el aneyew, “Inngang ngan atyetyart Jew-rnemew-artey?”

Jesus-el tyernew, “Arratyan nga angkeyel.”

⁴ Pilate angkw artwa ilkwernemew ingwer-rnemew-then, “Ywarn-antey atha renh ayerneyel. Ranap apmwelheley-angenh! Nthakenh atha renh atwey-angenh arrangkwewan. Atha renh tyarlewemer.”

⁵ Rernemanap ahelerremel arlkew, “Arrangkw wenh! Ran alhenh apmer arrpanenh-warl, Jew-rnem akalty-antherl-apenh, kapmentew awelhey-angenh anaynteyew. Apmer Galilee-angkwarr-tangkwel ra alhenh. Aleyan ra apetyew apmer nhenh-warl Jerusalem-warlanem, irrwerneyew.”

⁶ Pilate-el awew, rap ayernew, “Artwa nhenhan Galilee-areny, ngay?”

⁷ Rernemap angkw, “Ya, Galilee-arenyarlap ran!”

Pilate rap iterrew, renh thweneyew atyetyart Galilee-areny-warl Herod-warl. Ikwerel-antey, rernemarl Jesus ayernenh-angkwarr, Herod-an anenh tawen ikwer-itwew, rarl arwa apetyew. Pilate-then ilkelhey-angenhant-atherr anenh.

Atyetyart Herod-el Jesus ayerneyel

⁸ Rernemap Jesus atnwenhew artwa Herod-warl, atyetyart Galilee-areny-warl. Herod-an inkwerelhew, renh areyew, rarl angka awew, Jesus-elan ilek-ilek mpwarey-angker. Anngetherr-anem ra renh areyew, mpwarenty rltarrk ilkwakertel. ⁹ Akgerr-inger ra Jesus-an ayernenh. Ranap akeleytarl rtenh, tyerney-angenh. ¹⁰ Artwa rltwa tyaty ilkwareny-rnem artwa angka Moses-wenhew akalty-anthey-angker-rnem-then rernem awelhenh arrpemarlarrrerthey, ahellerremelarl renh ayntarrp-ilerrenh.

¹¹ Herod-el artwa ahawarr ikwerenh-rnem-akertel renh arrkentelhelenh. Rernemap arnkwa atyetyart-wenh mwerr-angkerel renh akwernew, angkep thwenemel artwa ilkwa ingwer weth-warl Pilate-warl-anem. ¹² Arlta ikwerel-antey Pilate-then Herod-then mwerrant-atherr-anem aneyelpew.

Atyetyart Pilate-el ilantheyel, Jesus atweyew ipmew

(Matthew 27:15-26; Mark 15:6-16; John 18:39-40; 19:6-16)

¹³ Kel Jesus angkep thweneynew atyetyart Pilate-warl-anem. Akgerr-anem Pilate-el ilew, akarrerreyew ikwer-warl. Artwa rltwa tyaty ilkwareny-rnem, atyetyart Jew-rnem-wenh-then ingkerrenh-antey akarrerrew. ¹⁴⁻¹⁵ Rap angkwew ikwer-rnem, "Arrantherran artwa nhenh atyeng-warl akngetyew. Arrantherrap renh ayntarrp-ilenh, irrwernelhewarl. Athan renh ywarn-antey ayernenh, anngetherr arrewantherr-

itwew. Renh thwew Herod-warl-anem. Ran ayernenh arrpemarl ywarn-antey, rap renh thwew angkep arrpemarl. Herod-atherr aylanthan iterreyel, ran apmwewenyarl. Atha nthakenh atyenh-rnem iley-angenh, renh ipmew atweyew, arrangkw.” ¹⁶ Pilate-an iterrenh, “Atyetyart Jew yanh-rnem inkwerelhem apek, ayengarl alakenh angkentyew, ‘Atha artwa ahawarr-rnem ilanthen, renh whip-el atweyewant, tyarlewemel-anem.’” Rap alakenh angkew, “Atha atyenh-rnem ilanthen, rernem atweyew artepant whip-el, renh tyarlewemel-anem.”

¹⁷⁻¹⁹ Ikwerel-antey rernem Jesus court-emelenh, artwa anyent anenh tyayl-itwew itnan Barabbas. Awank-akerr artwernem atwerrenh Jerusalem-itwew. Ra nheng artwa anyent ipmew atwew, renhap tyayl-warl-anem akwernew. Ingkerrenh arlkalhellerrenh, “Jesus yanh atwey! Barabbas-an tyarlewa anewantherr!” [Apmer ikwer-areny-rnemelarl tyenkerr weth arlkwenh, Pilate-el tyerrenh artwa anyent tyayl-they. Ra apmellerrel-ayeth alakenh irrenh.]

²⁰ Pilate-an ilkelhew, Jesus tyarlewewew. Ywarn-antey ra ayernenh arrpemarl. ²¹ Rerneman arlkalhellerrenh, “Arwerl iylpeyl-atherr-warl atantha! Arwerl iylpeyl-atherr-warl atantha!”

²² Pilate angkew ikwer-rnem, “Arrangkw wenh! Ranap apmwelheley-angenh! Atha nthakenh atyenh-rnem iley-angenh, renh ar-rangkwew ipmew atweyew. Atha renh-rnem

ilanthem, rernem atweyew artepant whip-el, renh tyarlewemel-anem.”

²³ Arlkalhellerrenh-antey atayel, “Arwerl iylpeyl-atherr-warl atantha!” Pilate rap awelhew iylpareth-antey. ²⁴ Ra renh-rnem akeleyteleyew-arrpantey, rap angkew, “Kelew!” ²⁵ Rap artwa renh Barabbas tyarlewew-anem tyayl-they, rernemarl arlkalhellerrenh-angkwarr. Rap Jesus ahayiwew artwa ahawarr-rnemew, arwerl iylpeyl-atherr-warl atantheyew.

Jesus-arl atantheyel arwerl iylpeyl-atherr-warl (Matthew 27:32-44; Mark 15:16-32; John 19:2-

3)

²⁶ Ikwer-penh artwa ahawarr-rnemel Jesus atnwenhew atyetyart Pilate-wenh warl-they. Rernemap artwa anyent-anem rlwatew, Jerusalem-warlarl apetyenh apmer ingwer-they. Simon-arlap ran, apmer Cyrene-areny. Rernemap renh antwerrkew, ilanthemel arwerl katy akngeyew Jesus-ew. Jesus arrwekelarl alhenh, Simon-el ingkern-theyarl apenteynenh arwerl-akertel. ²⁷ Akngerr ingwer-rnemel Jesus apentenh. Arelh-rnem artnalhellerrenh artewentyel ikwer. ²⁸ Rap artepang aremel angkew ikwer-rnem, “Arelh Jerusalem-areny-rnemay! Atyeng artney-angenh arrantherr! Amenheng nhenh-areny-rnemew artnenh-arey! ²⁹⁻³¹ Ya, pwarrk antheyenh rernem ayenh artewenty innga. Ingwer-ingwer arrewantherr Jerusalem-areny-rnemew apmwernemel pwarrk ilkwa innga antheyenh. Arrantherrap angkeyenh, ‘Arelh

ampeweny-rneman inkwerelheyel. Arelh ampernem-akertan amperrngerreyel-anem, apmwernemelarl ampa ikwer-rnem-wenh atwew.’

Arlta ikwerel arrantherr apwert ilkwernem-warl anterreyenh. Arrantherrap rtneyenh apwert impalth-itwew, angkemel Akngeyew, ‘Artwa ahawarr-rnemelan ipmew atwewerr, apwert nhenh-rneman ntwaa arrewelhela, anewantherr-warl aytneyew, anenhantherrenh ipmew lth-weyew!’ ”

³² Artwa ahawarr-rnemel atnwenheynehh artwa ingwer atherr-then, artwa ratherran ir-rwernelhewarl. Rerneman ilkelhew, artwa irrpety renh-rnem atweyew. ³³ Renh-rnem rernem atnwenheynew apwert anyent-warl itnan Akarnng. Apwert ikwer-itwew Jesus-itwew rernem arnkwan lhelp-lhelew. Atanthew-anem arwerl iylpeyl-atherr-warl, rnkernemel Jesus-enp-antey. Artwa apmwa atherr-then rnkernew akwerrant-atherr, renh ampepewelemel. ³⁴ Jesus itnywenemel angkew, “Akngeyay, akwerrparl rernem. Rernem iterl-arey-angenh, apmwel-ayeth mpwareyew. Apmwa irrarlka ikwer-rnem-wety.” Artwa ahawarr-rnemap ntwelhellerrenh, ampwal iwemel namp-akert, Jesus-wenh arnkwa antengeleyew.

³⁵ Akngerr rtenherrenh-antey, Jesus arntarnt-arenh, aynterarrerrenharl arwerl-itwew. Artwa Jew alkenh-rnemelan renh arrkentelhelenh irrpeltherremel alakenh, “Ra ingwer-rneman itethelew ipmepen. Rap ament itethelhelemer ipmewety. Inngang ran artwa

Christ, Akngeyelarl arretengelew anewantherr, ra ahern nhewarl thweneyew? Rap atwarremer arwerl yanh-they!”

³⁶ Artwa ahawarr-rnemel renh arrkentalhelenh arrpemarl alakenh, “Ngkwarl tyekert antywa anewantherr-itwel! ³⁷ Inngang ngan atyetyart Jew-rnemew-artey? Anantherr iterlareyew! Atwarra arwerl yanh-they!”

³⁸ Arwerl tyeylp arrernew arwerl iylpeylatherr ikwer-warl. Tyeylp ikwer-warl alakenh-anyem ingkwernew, “Artwa nhanyem atyetyart Jew-rnem-wenh.” ³⁹ Artwa apmwa anyentelan Jesus ra arrkentalhelenh arrpemarl. “Nheng nga artwa Christ. Atwarra arwerl-they, atwarrelhelemel aylernenhant-then!”

⁴⁰ Artwa apmwa ingwerelan renh iltew. “Ip-melha, atherrelerl-aney-angenh! Nga atererremmer Akngey-wety! Anantherr ilweyew-anem arwerl nhenh-rnemel! ⁴¹ Kelarl aylewanthan mwerrarl ilweyew alakenh, apmwel-ayetharl mpwarew-penh. Artwa nhenhan apmwelheleyangenh, arrangkw.” ⁴² Jesus aremel ra angkew, “Iterra atyeng, ngarl rlengk-antey alpem irrwerl, atyetyart alkenh aney-alpeyew.”

⁴³ Ra tyernew, “Atha ngenh arraty iley. Rlengk-antey aylanth alpem, aney-alpeyew apmer mwerr-angker-itwew irrwerl.”

Jesus-arl ilweyel

(Matthew 27:45-56; Mark 15:33-41; John 19:28-30)

⁴⁴ Arlta ikwerel-antey arlta ampepel atemwengerreyelpew. Nthakenh ingkeny

arey-angenh. Apmer arrpanenh-itwew
 atemwengkerrew arlta ampep-the they atwerrpew-
 atety. ⁴⁵ Ingkeny arrtyerneyelpew-anem
 angkeparl. Rag ilkwa aynterarrerrenh tyaty
 ilkwitwew. Atemwengkerrewel, rap ilterrelhew
 ament-antey ampep-angkwarr irrwerl-the they
 kwenel-athek. ⁴⁶ Jesus arlkew, “Akngey
 atyenhay! Ayeng ilweyel-anem! Inweng atyenh
 arntarnt-ara!” Ra alakenh angkew-penh, rap
 ilwew-anem.

⁴⁷ Atyetyart artwa ahawarr-rnem-wenhel
 arenh arrer-the they. Rap Akngey nakew alakenh
 angkemel, “Inngarl artwa nhenhan mwerr. Ran
 apmwelheley-angenh, arrangkw.” ⁴⁸ Akgerr
 akarrerrew. Rernem aytareyew, artwernem
 irrpety arwerl-warl aynterarewew, artwa
 apmwa atherr Jesus-anem. Rernemap
 amperrngerrew, alpew-anem apmer-warl,
 artewentyel artnemel. ⁴⁹ Jesus-ew apely-
 rnem ikwerenh-rnem-then rerneman arleng-
 they arenh. Arelh Galilee-areny-rnemel arenh
 arleng-the they arrpemar, rernemar apetyew Jesus-
 el-arleng apmer ikwer-the they.

Jesus renh akwerneyel intey-warl

(Matthew 27:57-66; Mark 15:42-47; John 19:38-42)

⁵⁰⁻⁵¹ Kel artwa Joseph-an rtnenh arwerl-
 itwew arrerenty, ranap apmer Arimathea-
 areny Judea-ampeny-areny. Ran arratyar
 anenh, Akngeyew mpwelhemel, rarl atyetyart
 ingkerrenhew aneyenh. Artwa Jew ilkwarlap
 ran. Arrwekel-antey artwa ilkwernem

angkerrenh, Jesus renh atweyew. Joseph-elan ywarn-antey arrkernelhenh, artwereleyew-arrpantey. ⁵² Jesus-arl ilwew-penh, rap atyetyart Pilate ayerney-alhew, “Menty atha renh akngeyney, akwerneyew?” Pilate-el tyernew, “Ya, akngeyna.” ⁵³ Rap ikwerenh-rnem-akertel arwerl-they atwarrelhelew, arnkwa arlterel-anem ataperrelew, akwernemel awenng-warl. Awennganap intey-penh, ingwerentyelarl akalthew apwert impalth-they. Intey ra arrangkwarl ayntenh, ingwerenty akwerney-angenh-antey. ⁵⁴ Friday atwerrp-atwerrp-anem. Joseph-wenh-rnemel renh anamerl-antey akwernew, ingkeny aylpenhewerr. Friday atwerrpan alakenh warrkenh Jew-rneman iterrem, “Warrk anantherr ipmelhem-anem. Nthakenh anantherr Saturday-el warrkerrey-angenh arlta ltyerrey-angker-wety.”

⁵⁵ Friday ikwerel arelh weth-rnem, Jesus-el arlengarl apetyew Galilee-they, Joseph-anem rernem apentew. Rernemap intey-warl alhew, Jesus-arl akwernew-warl, areyew. ⁵⁶ Rernem arew-penh, apmer-warl-anem alperlewew, anter mpwareyew mwerr-angker intenh-akert. Anter ipma aperneyew-arelh Jew-rnem-wenh-angkwarr. Saturday-el rernem ltyerrew apmer ikwer-rnem-wenh-itwew, Moses-elarl akalty-anthenh-angkwarr.

24

*Jesus-arl angkep itetherreyel ipmepenh
(Matthew 28:1-10; Mark 16:1-11; John 20:1-10)*

¹ Ingwepenh-antey Sunday-el, arelh-rnem angkep alpew intey-warl anter mwerr-angker intenh-akert, rernemarl arrwekel-antey mpwarewenp. Mary Magdala-areny, Joanna, Mary ingwer-anem (James-wenh amikw), arelh ingwer-rneman, rernemarl alhenh ingkerrenh.

² Intey-itwew rernem arey-alhew, apwertarl arnangelew arriw-they.

³ Rernem kwen aylpenhew areyew, Jesus ipma ayntentyew. Rernemap ywarew ikwer, arrangkwarl.

⁴ Rernemarl apatemel ayernerrenh, artwa atherr arwapeny aremerreyelpew, rtnenh-anem ikwer-rnem-itwel. Arnkwa ikwer-atherrenh amparrkenh.

⁵ Rernem atererremel kwernerrew-anem. Ratherr angkew ikwer-rnem, “Ilekew arrantherr artwa itethewan nthweyel ipmewenh-itwew-anem?”

⁶ Ran nhenhel aney-angenh, arrangkw! Ran itetherrenhey-alpew, alhew-anem. Arrantherrarlap iterl-areyel,

wetharl arrwekel arrewantherrel-arleng anenh apmer Galilee-itwew. Angka nhenh ra ilenh arrewantherr:

⁷ ‘Ayengan Artwa Inngarl Akngey-wenh. Artwa apmwernemew ayenh ahayiweyenh. Rernem ayenh atweyenh ipmew-antey, tywenemel arwerl iylpeyl-atherr-warl. Ingwa atherr-penh ayeng itetherreyenh arrpemarl ipmepenh.’”

⁸ Arelh-rnemel angka renh iterl-arew-anem.

⁹⁻¹⁰ Rernemap intey-they alpew-anem, angka iley-alpew kwertengerl-rnem 11-ew ingwer-rnemew-then.

¹¹ Kwertengerl-rnemanap awelhey-angenh. Rerneman iterrew,

irrtwyerremel ilerl-anenty-arrpantey. ¹² Peter-anap rtnerl-alhew-anem, anterremel intey-warl. Rantey anngetherr amentel areyew. Rarl intey-itwew aremerrey-alhew, rap ayterney-alhew kwen. Arrangkw. Arnkwa arlterant ra arew, ipma atapperleyew-arelh. Apatemel-anem ra apmer-warl alpew.

*Artwa atherr alheyel tawen Emmaus-warl
(Mark 16:12-13)*

¹³ Arlta ikwerel artwa atherr alhenh tawen akely-warl Emmaus-warl, Jerusalem-they arrerenty. Ratherrap Jesus apentenh.

¹⁴ Alpenharl ratherr angkerreynenh Jesus-ew, ipma anaynt ayntey-angenh intey-itwew.

¹⁵ Ratherrarl angkeynenh-antey, Jesus rantey-anem anteng-they alpenh ikwer-atherr-warl, rap alpenh-anem ikwer-atherrel-arleng.

¹⁶ Ratherran renh alhengk-arey-angenh, arrangkw. Ingwerew-athen arenh.

¹⁷ Rap renh-atherr ayernenh, “Nthakenh mpwelanth angkerrenh?”

Ratherr rtneyelpew, amperrngerremel ayterenhenh. ¹⁸ Artwa anyent itnan Cleopas ra angkew, “Ingkerrelan iterl-areyel, Jerusalem-itwewarl apmwa ayntew. Ntwan anyentelant iterl-arey-angenh?”

¹⁹ Rap ayernew, “Apmwa ilek-apenyarlap ran?”

Ratherrap tyernew, “Artwa weth Jesus Nazareth-areny, ranap angkakert Akngeywenharl. Arawerrng rlterrkell ra arntety-rnem mwerrelenh, angkethen akalty-anthenh Akngeywenh arraty-angkwarr. Akngerran ikwer

inkwerelhenh. Akngeyan ikwer inkwerelhenh arrpemar. ²⁰ Artwa rltwa tyaty-areny-rnem ikwer-wety arlkarerrenh atyetyart ingwer-rnemthen. Rernemap renh artwa ahawarr-rnem-warlahayiwew atweyew, arwerl iylpeyl-atherr-warl-anem atantheyew. ²¹ Anantherranap renh apalelarl apentenh. Anantherr iterlaremer, Akngeyelarl anewantherr thwenew Israel-wenh-rnemew. Anantherr iterrenh, rarl anewantherr atyetyart ilkwa anem-arrpantey, Rome-areny-rnem irrentemel. Alakenh ayntey-angenh, arrangwarl. Ingwa atherrel-anem ra ipma ayntenh. ²²⁻²³ Ngwampan anantherr apateyelpew. Ingkeny aremerrey-angenh-antey, arelh-rnem alhew intey ikwer-warl, apeyalpemel angkakert-anem. Rernemar kwen aylperl-alpew-penh intey-itwew, rernemap angka iley-alpew, ‘Ywarn-antey anantherr nthwenh Jesus ikwer. Antyerl atherr aremerrey-ayntew, angkew-anem, “Jesus-an angkep itetherrew ipmepenh!” ’ ²⁴ Artwernem-anem alhew intey-warl. Rernemap arey-alhew, arelh-rnemelarl ilenh-angkwarr-antey. Renhanap rernem arey-angenh, arrangkw.”

²⁵ Jesus angkew ikwer-atherr, “Mpwelanthan arwengk apek, arraty iterrey-angenh? Mpwelanthan irrpeltherreyel angka artwa Christ-akert, awankarl angkakert Akngey-wenh-rnemel ingkwernenh! ²⁶ Mwerrarl artwa renh irrwampenh-antheyewan, ingkerrew katy ilweyew. Ingwa atherrel rarl ayntem-penh, rap angkeparl itetherreyenh ipmepenh, Akngey-itwel-anem aney-alpemel arawerrng ilkwakertel.”

²⁷ Rap renh-atherr akalty-anthenh arraty-angkwarr, anaynt-then ilenh angka irrkaty ikwer-akert. Angka renh Moses-el angkakert Akngey-wenh-rnemel-then ingkwernew Akngey-wenh pip-warl.

²⁸ Rernemap aremerrey-alhew tawen ikwer-itwew Emmaus-itwew. Jesus-an alhenh-antey. Ingwer-atherran ilkelhew, aynteyew apmer ikwer-itwew. ²⁹ Ratherrap angkew, “Ingkeny aylpeyneyel-anem, atemwengk-anem. Apetya aylewanthel-arleng.” Rap aylpew warl anyent-warl, ikwer-atherrel-arleng anaynteyew. ³⁰ Rernem arrernelhew, amern-anem arlkweyew. Amern inemel ra Akngey nakew. Akalthemel ra tyeylp atherr anthew ikwer-atherr. ³¹ Anamerl-antey ratherr renh alhengk-arew, “Nhenh Jesus-an!” Ranap arwapenyarl ywerrerl-alhew. ³² Ratherrap angkew, “Mwerr-angker innga, rarl aylewanthel-arleng alhenh iwerrel, angka Akngey-wenh ilenh anayntelemel. Arlkan aylanth mwerrerreypew.”

³³ Ratherrap akwenterl-alhew, anamerl-antey angkep alpew Jerusalem-warl. Arey-alpew-anem kwertengerl-rnem 11 ingwer-rnem-then, apmer ikwerel-antey anew-anenh. ³⁴ Rerneman ikwer-atherr iley-ayntew, “Innga! Jesus inngarl iteth! Ran aremerrew Simon-ew!” ³⁵ Ratherr-anem ilelhew, “Aylantharl iwerrel alhenh Emmaus-warl, Jesus-an pweyterrenh aylewanth-itwew. Angka Akngey-wenh ra akalty-anthenh, aylanthap renh alhengk-arey-angenh, arrangkw. Anantherrarl irrpety arrernelhew, rap amern-

anem akew. Rarl amern akew-angkwarr, aylanth renh alhengk-arew, rap ywerreri-alhew-anem.”

Jesus-arl aremerreyel kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnemew

(Matthew 28:8-10; John 20:19-23)

³⁶ Ratherrarl angkenh-antey, Jesus rantey aremerrew, rtnenh-anem ikwer-rnem-itwew. Ra angkew, “Atererrey-angenh arrantherr.”

³⁷ Rerneman apatemel atererrew, iterremel inweng ikwerenh-wety-arrpantey. ³⁸ Rap angkew ikwer-rnem, “Ilek-wety arrantherr atyeng-wety atererreyel irrpeltherremel? ³⁹ Nhenh ayengarl innga! Itep-then ingkety-then arenh-arey. Ayenh arnenh-arey, arrantherr iterl-araynteyew. Arlkan nhanyem atyenh irrkaty-antey!”

⁴⁰ Rap lwewarrernelhew-anem itep-atherr ingkety-atherr. ⁴¹ Rernemap inkwerelhew apatemel, ywarn iterremel. Rap ayernew-anem, “Amern-then aker-then atnyeneyel apek?” ⁴² Rernemap renh anthew aker aylperr, arrwekel-anteyarl ampernew. ⁴³ Rap aylperr inew, arlkwemel angetherr ikwer-rnem-itwew.

⁴⁴ Rap angkew ikwer-rnem, “Arrantherrap ayenh anngel-anem arem, ayengarl itetherrew angkep ipmepenh. Aleyan inngarl ayn-tem, atharl ilenh arrwekel-antey, anantherrarl ingkerr anenheng-arey. Moses-el-then angkakert Akngey-wenh-rnemel-then rernem angkethen aylelhenty-then atyeng-akert ingkwernew awank-akerr. Rernem ilenh, ayengarl angkep itetherreyenh ipmethey. Aleyanap innganem.”

45 Rap angka Akngey-wenh ilenh, anayntelemel ikwer-rnem, rernemaw mwanty awelheyew. 46 “Alakenh aynteyelan pip Akngey-wenhel. Akngeyel arretengelew, ayenh Jesus Christ thweneyew. Ra angkew, rernemarl ayenh ipmew atweyenh, pwarrk anthemel artewenty. Rap angkew, ingwa atherr-penharl ayeng itetherreyenh arrpemarl ipmepenl. 47 Ra angkew arrpemarl, rarl ikwerenh-rnem thweneyenh apmer arrpanenh-warl, angka mwerr-angker ilerl-apaynteyew. Alakenh aynteyelan arrpemarl: Jerusalem-warl-tangkwel rernem alheyenh. Akngerr-anem ilaynteyenh, apmwewety ipmelheyew, nyerrerremel angkeperrenhey-alpeyew Akngey-warl-athek. Akngeyel apmwa ikwer-rnem-wety irrarlkemel, ikwer-rnem awakelhey-angenh. 48 Ya, arrantherr ayenh arew anngel, arrantherrap angka atyeng-akert ilerl-apayntem, ayengarl ilwew, itetherrenhey-alpew-anem angkep.

49 Awank-akerr Akngeyel arretengelew, ra antheyenh Inweng Mwerr-angker ikwerenh-rnemew. Athap thweney-alpeyenh arrewantherr. Apmer nhenh iwerl-alhey-angenh. Mpwelhenh-arey, Inweng Mwerr-angker Akngeyel arrewantherr antheyew, arrenhantherrenh rlterrkeleyew.” Alakenh-anyem Jesus ilelhenh kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnemew.

*Jesus irrwerl alpeyel Aynikw ikwerenh-warl
(Mark 16:19-20; Acts 1:6-11)*

⁵⁰ Ikwer-penh Jesus-el kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem atnwenhew Jerusalem-they apmer akely Bethany-ew-atety. Ikwer-itwew ra itep-atherr irrwerlerrew, Akngey-anem ayernemel, renh-rnem arntarnt-araynteyew. ⁵¹ Rarl alakenh ayernenh-penh, rap renh-rnem iwerlelpew-anem. Akngeyel renh irrwerl akngeynew, ikwer-itwel aney-alpeyew. ⁵² Jesus-anem rernem kwernerremel nakew. Akwenterl-alhemel rernem inkwerelhemel-anem alpew Jerusalem-warl. ⁵³ Arlta arrpanenhel rernem aylpenh-anem tyaty ilkwewarl Jew-rnem-wenh-warl, Akngey nakaynteyew.

Alyawarr Bible
Portions of the Holy Bible in the Alyawarr language
of Australia

copyright © 2009 Wycliffe Bible Translators

Language: Alyawarr

This translation is made available to you under the terms of the Creative Commons Attribution-Noncommercial-No Derivatives license 4.0.

You may share and redistribute this Bible translation or extracts from it in any format, provided that:

You include the above copyright and source information.

You do not sell this work for a profit.

You do not change any of the words or punctuation of the Scriptures. Pictures included with Scriptures and other documents on this site are licensed just for use with those Scriptures and documents. For other uses, please contact the respective copyright owners.

2021-11-11

PDF generated using Haiola and XeLaTeX on 11 Nov 2022 from source files dated 27 May 2022

284d4e02-292d-5bd8-a8a6-8360a307b937